

PSYCHIATRIC SERVICES, S.C.

2727 MARSHALL COURT  
MADISON WISCONSIN 53705  
TELEPHONE (608) 238-8354

January 10, 1992

E. Michael McCann  
District Attorney  
Milwaukee County Safety Building  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233-1485

RE: Jeffrey L. Dahmer Examination  
F-912542

Dear Mr. McCann:

At your request, I examined Jeffrey L. Dahmer. I examined him at the Milwaukee County Safety Building on October 16, 1991, October 23, 1991, November 13, 1991, and January 9, 1992, and on December 20, 1991 at the Columbia Correctional Institution. I understand he is being charged with fifteen counts of First Degree Intentional Homicide and that the alleged offenses occurred between January of 1988 and July of 1991. This examination was conducted in regard to his Mental Responsibility during the time in question and as directed pursuant to Section 971.16 of the Statutes.

My examination consisted of a study of the collateral materials, a review of his past personal history, a discussion of the charges against him, and an observation as to his present mental status functioning. Available to me was a copy of the Criminal Complaint, police reports and statements, prior mental health records, and other miscellaneous records.

The nonconfidential nature of our interview, the reasons for this examination, the present legal proceedings, the nature of his special plea, and the possible future dispositions were discussed with him. He understood this discussion.

Mr. Dahmer presented as an alert and cooperative, 31-year-old, single Caucasian male. He talked freely, related appropriately, and was an articulate historian. The information he volunteered seemed generally reliable and was presented in a forthright manner. A typed copy of my interview notes has been forwarded to you and will not be included in this conclusory report.

Dr. A. Mann, M.D.  
Dr. J. M.D.  
Dr. J. Fosdal, M.D.  
Dr. D. Froelich, M.D.

Christine E. Heitzinger, M.S.S.W.  
Charles J. Hodulik, M.D.  
Fred H. Koenecke, M.D.  
Janice F. Levine, Ph.D.

Richard Levine, Ph.D.  
Robert E. O'Connor, M.D.  
Asher R. Facht, Ph.D.  
Joy K. Rice, Ph.D.

Edwin O. Sheldon, M.D.  
Ruth T. Sheldon, M.D.  
Donna Uteig, A.C.S.W.  
Barbara A. Van Horn, M.D.

Throughout my interviews, his mental status examination was within normal limits. No disturbance of speech or motor behavior was noted. His mood did not reflect any undue anxiety, depression, or inappropriateness, other than some blandness or flatness of affect. His thought processes were coherent, and he denied past and present psychotic symptoms such as delusions or hallucinations. He comprehended my questions, and his recent and past memory was quite good. He appeared to be of at least average intelligence.

Diagnostically, there is a history of various personality traits including a tendency towards social withdrawal and trouble forming relationships. Superimposed on his basic personality make-up is a history of long-standing involvement with alcohol (Alcohol Abuse/Dependence), and a gay/homosexual sexual orientation. I was not able to substantiate an ongoing type of mental disease such as Schizophrenia, a Bipolar (manic-depressive) or other type of Mood Disorder, an Organic Mental Disorder, or other type of psychotic disorder. The main area of psychiatric disturbance is obviously in his sexual behavior and adjustment and as manifested by his capacity to commit several homicides for sexual purposes and by his capacity to engage in necrophilic behavior. Since his pattern of sexual behavior is clinically rare (and perhaps even unheard of) and most unusual and bizarre, no particular single diagnostic category adequately covers this most unusual case. The diagnosis of Paraphilia, Not Otherwise Specified, would be a diagnostic category to note the primary area of psychiatric disturbance.

In Milwaukee, his sexual adjustment and functioning, obviously, became quite inappropriate and pathological and he began using a drug-alcohol mixture to incapacitate his male sexual partners. (Prior to this he had considered and attempted to use a sawed-off baseball bat and a bar-bell.) His desire to incapacitate his sexual partners/victims appeared to be an attempt to prolong their sexual availability, and a means by which he could satisfy his needs for control and to have a "fully cooperative" (nonresisting) and "completely passive" (nonrejecting) sexual partner. He later started killing/strangling his partners as a means to incapacitate them and to prolong their sexual availability for a few more days. He later tried, but unsuccessfully, to incapacitate them by the use of a rubber hammer and a "drill" technique.

While his partners were incapacitated and/or deceased, he would engage in various sexual and other necrophilia acts, as described in my notes. The dismembering and disposal of the body parts did not appear to be primarily sexually motivated behavior, but instead was carried out more as a matter of necessity and after the bodies were no longer of sexual value to him. Certain body parts, and especially the victims skulls, were kept for "momentos" and were used for sexual stimulation purposes, as were the pictures he took of the victims.

The critical question regarding the mental responsibility issue is whether or not a type of mental disease caused him to "lack substantial capacity" during the time of the actual killing (usually by strangulation) of the victims. Based on my examination and study of the collateral reports, I was not able to substantiate that a type of mental disease caused him to lack substantial capacity to appreciate the wrongfulness of his behavior, or to be able to conform his conduct to the requirements of law. (Mental

defect/mental retardation is not an issue in this case and he clearly was of at least average intelligence.)

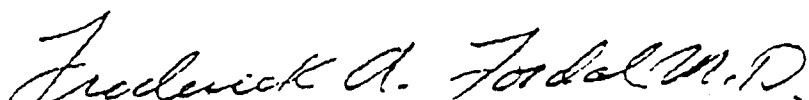
His pathological sexual needs certainly explains his motivation for engaging in these offenses, but they did not appear to cause him to "lack substantial capacity" for non-responsibility purposes. He admitted that he was fully aware of the illegality, impropriety, and "wrongfulness" of his behavior, and that he lived in "horror" of being discovered. He described various steps and behaviors that he engaged in and from which the inference can be made that he appreciated the wrongfulness of his conduct.

Even though his sexual desires were described as strong and "lustful" (his words), he described being rather selective in choosing his partners/victims, and he also mentioned which various conditions and circumstances that would deter him, or cause him to refrain from engaging in any homicidal behavior.

Other factors were also present which help account for these offenses. His ability to engage in various incapacitating techniques for his own sexual needs certainly reflects an impaired sense of conscience and a disregard for the well-being of others - an impairment which appears to have been present for many years and which helps explain the Hick's homicide. (He called this the "ultimate in selfishness.") Some degree of intoxication was usually present and was certainly contributory to understanding his behavior. His purposely trying to keep the relationships "impersonal" and "depersonalized" helps explain how he could view his victims as "objects," thus making it easier to kill them. As time progressed, and as the killings "got so routine" (also the various steps for disposal), he admitted, and I concur, that he eventually became more "desensitized" to the taboo and abhorrent nature of his behavior.

Thank you for this referral and if you have any further questions, please feel free to contact me.

Sincerely,



Frederick A. Fosdal, M.D.

Diplomate American Board of Forensic Psychiatry  
Diplomate American Board of Psychiatry & Neurology

FF:lp

c/f/m 1/10/92



---

---

DR. CARL M. WAHLSTROM, Jr.

1725 West Harrison Street, Suite 744

Chicago, Illinois 60612

Telephone: (312) 942-2815

January 9, 1992

Mr. Gerald P. Boyle  
Attorney at Law  
1124 West Wells  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233

Re: Jeffrey Dahmer

Dear Mr. Boyle:

Pursuant to your request of December 18, 1991, I performed a psychiatric examination on Jeffrey Dahmer on 12/26/91, 12/27/91, and 1/1/92 at the Columbia Correctional Center in Portage, Wisconsin and on 1/4/92 at the Milwaukee County Jail. The purpose of the examination was to evaluate the presence, nature, and extent of any mental disease or defect which may affect the defendant's mental responsibility at the time of the alleged crimes, those of two counts of first degree murder and thirteen counts of first degree intentional homicide. In coming to my opinion, I performed a psychiatric examination for approximately 10 1/2 hours.

Prior to the examination I had an interview with you regarding the circumstances of the case on December 17, 1991, and spoke with you or members of your staff either in person or by telephone numerous times in regards to scheduling Mr. Dahmer, arranging transportation, and obtaining additional records and collateral history.

At the onset of each interview, I carefully explained to Mr. Dahmer the purpose of the interview and of its nonconfidential nature. I explained to him that a copy of my report would be sent to his attorney and then seen by the judge and the state's attorney. I asked questions regarding his understanding of this on each occasion, and he stated that he understood.

1/3/92  
10  
Drawing

wall plaque

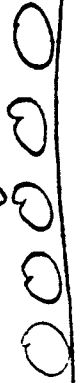


Blue curtains

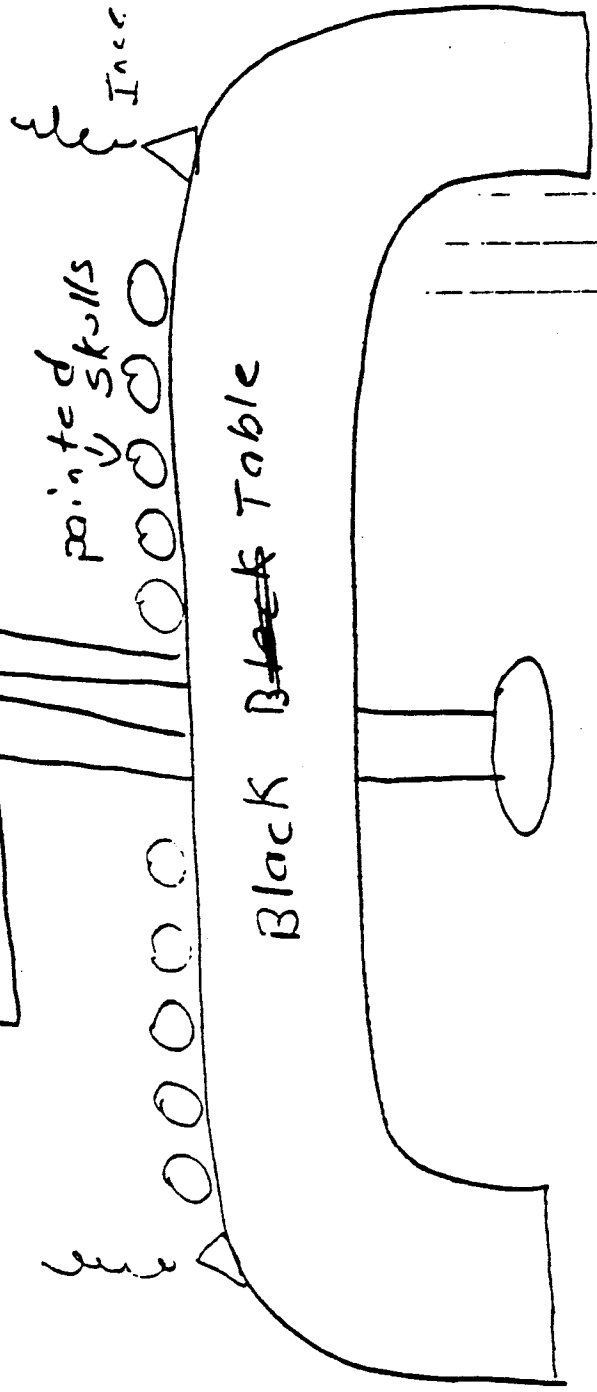
Lamp with Blue Globe Lights



Painted skulls

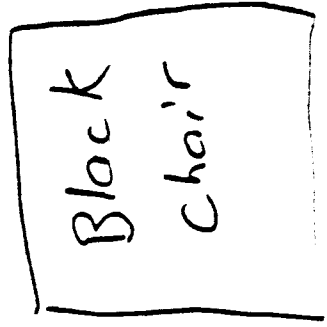


incense

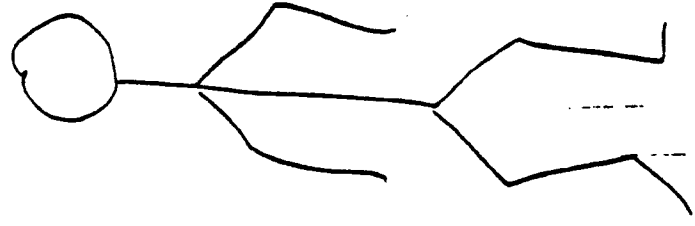


Black ~~Black~~ Table

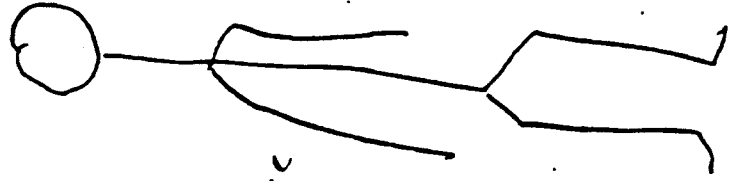
Black Chair



Painted skeletons



(Painted skeleton + paint)



U. S. DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE  
Donohoo  
PSYCHIATRIC SERVICES, S.C.

2727 MARSHALL COURT  
MADISON WISCONSIN 53705  
TELEPHONE (608) 238-9354

October 29, 1991

E. Michael McCann  
District Attorney  
Milwaukee County Safety Building  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233-1487

RE: Jeffrey L. Dahmer Examination

Dear Mr. McCann:

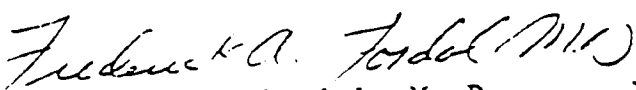
Enclosed is a typed copy of my interview notes stemming from my first interview with Mr. Dahmer on October 16, 1991.

Mr. Dahmer was very cooperative and we appeared to have good rapport. He talked freely and was an articulate and seemingly forthright historian. His mental status examination was clearly within normal limits, and he appeared to be of at least average intelligence.

My interview notes from my second interview on October 23, 1991, have been dictated and will be mailed shortly.

Thank you for this referral, and if you have any further questions please feel free to call.

Sincerely,

  
Frederick A. Fosdal, M. D.

FF:ff

RECEIVED

OCT 31 1991

Office Of District Attorney  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233

Daniel A. Eimermann, M.D.  
Martin B. Fiegel, M.D.  
Frederick A. Fosdal, M.D.  
Patricia D. Finkelstein, M.D.

Christine E. Hertzinger, M.S.S.W.  
Charles J. Hodulik, M.D.  
Fred H. Koenecke, M.D.  
Janice F. Levine, Ph.D.

Richard Levine, Ph.D.  
Robert E. O'Connor, M.D.  
Asher R. Pacht, Ph.D.  
Joy K. Rice, Ph.D.

Edwin O. Sherrill, M.D.  
Ruth T. Sherrill, M.D.  
Donna Utterberg, Ph.D.  
Barbara A. Utterberg, Ph.D.

Mr. Gerald Boyle  
January 9, 1992

While 4 of his last 7 victims were unconscious he described drilling small holes through their skulls then inserting a metal syringe and injecting weak acid or boiling water three inches into their frontal lobes. "I wanted to induce a permanent zombie like state, to make them pliable, obey my wishes so they would be permanently with me and compliant, so they would never leave my apartment, so I would not get caught. I wanted them coherent to follow commands but not coherent to have their own thought processes. If they had their own thought processes they might remember that they had to leave, or lived somewhere else, thought it would work but it never did. The ideas came from within. I wanted just one (zombie)." He also described cannibalizing two of his victims and the excitement that they were now a permanent part of him. He reported that starting with Raymond Smith he photographed his victims to remember what they looked like for masturbation purposes. Later he remember photographing "to remember what the internal parts looked like." He described becoming more interested in the insides again... the colors always amazed me. I never showed the photographs to anyone." He described the entire process as "becoming less satisfying, wish I just stopped, it seemed like I could not."

He denied symptoms consistent with Antisocial Personality Disorder, or sexual sadism. He denied auditory or other hallucinations. He denied symptoms consistent with major depression or manic depression. Prodromal or residual symptoms of schizophrenia are present and this disorder could not be ruled out. He reported several exhibitionistic acts and one episode of taking pictures of a minor with alleged fondling of his penis. He had two arrests for drunk and disorderly conduct in 1981 and 1982, one arrest for disorderly conduct in 1983, and one shop lifting arrest in 1983. He denied robbery as a motive in any of the crimes with which he is charged. He denied symptoms consistent with any sexual disorder except Necrophilia. He reported symptoms consistent with Schizotypal and Borderline Personality disorders and Psychotic Disorder Not Otherwise Specified. He received court ordered counseling after being charged with exposing himself, by Evelyn A. Rosen, Ph.D. from February 23, 1987 to March 7, 1988. There is speculation in the notes that he never gained anything from this outpatient treatment and never really made a serious commitment to it. He is never reported to have been in inpatient treatment in a mental hospital.

#### MEDICAL HISTORY

No apparent acute or chronic illness. Current medications:  
1) Atarax, for a skin reaction from scabies.

Mr. Gerald Boyle  
January 9, 1992

History of head injuries: 1) while walking on the street at age 14, he reports being hit with a billy club in the neck by an older group of boys, from which he recovered with no loss of consciousness, 2) hit in the head at age 26, with approximately a one hour loss of consciousness, kicked in ribs, required sutures to close head wound. This followed his being robbed.

History of seizures was denied.

#### FAMILY/SOCIAL HISTORY

Mr. Dahmer was born in Milwaukee to Joyce and Lionel Dahmer on May 21, 1960. His family moved to Ames, Iowa while his father attended graduate school in chemistry, and remained there until he was 5. They then moved to Doylestown, Ohio for one year, then Barbertown, Ohio for 2 years, then Bath, Ohio where he lived from age 8 to 18. It is in Bath, Ohio that he attended grade school, 3rd to 5th, then East View Junior High School, 7th - 8th, and then Revere High School from which he graduated. He reported starting to drink and use marijuana at about age 17. He did not have definite career goals. He entered Ohio State University in January, 1979 and attended three months, dropping out after not doing well with self described heavy drinking. This is shortly after his parents were divorced and the murder of Steven Hicks. He then enlisted in the army and was discharged on March 26, 1982, somewhat early secondary to an alcohol problem. He then worked in Florida at a restaurant. He returned to Bath, Ohio then moved to Milwaukee first with his grandmother then in his own apartments. In May, 1989, he began a one year term in the House of Corrections for second degree sexual assault and enticement of a minor for immoral purposes. This was a work release program and he continued to work at Ambrosia Chocolate Company, a job he started in January, 1985. He was fired from Ambrosia secondary to excessive absenteeism shortly before his arrest by Milwaukee Police on July 22, 1991.

#### MENTAL STATUS EXAMINATION

Mr. Dahmer presents to the examination room on each occasion accompanied by correctional personnel. He is dressed in jail clothing and appears neatly groomed with a several day growth of beard. He is oriented to person, place, time, and situation. His mood is depressed. His affect is generally bland and appropriate to his mood. His thought content is positive for suicidal thoughts without an active plan, he states, "If I had my way I would prefer to O.D. with an anesthetic, like animals at a shelter." He denies homicidal ideas or plans.



Mr. Gerald Boyle  
January 9, 1992

He reported some intrusive images of the victims, which he described as unpleasant. He reports occasional sexual thoughts which he "tries to block out." He is not unrealistically anxious and expresses no current delusions, paranoid or bizarre ideas. His thought process is generally logical and understandable at the time of the interview. He denies hallucinations in any of the five sensory spheres. There is no evidence of any problems with his speech and there are no psychomotor deficits in terms of abnormal movements, agitation or retardation. His intellect appears grossly intact in all spheres. His short term memory is good, his long term memory appears intact although he describes past periods of blackouts when drinking. He is able to describe expected socially appropriate behavior in hypothetical situations. His concentration and attention are good. His insight into his illness is poor. He denied taking any medication which might affect the mental status examination or the interviews in general. His mental state appeared generally stable throughout the interviews. On 12/26/91 I observed a scratch across his left wrist which he stated he did with a plastic spoon, which eased his frustration. On 1/1/92 he was more agitated after being told he could no longer have pens. He reported that he made a suicidal threat after being upset over a cell search. On 1/4/92 he appeared more fatigued than usual.

#### REVIEW OF PSYCHOLOGICAL EXAMINATION

Mr. Dahmer was examined by Kenneth H. Smail, Ph.D., clinical psychologist on 7/28/91 and 8/10/91. His report has been reviewed and relied upon by me in part in forming my opinions on this matter. He reports administering a battery of psychological tests consisting of the MMPI-2, the Wechsler Adult Intelligence Scale-Revised, and the Rorschach. These were all administered within six weeks of the arrest. Dr. Smail concluded that in regard to his I.Q. tests, "all scores remain within the normal range." In regard to his MMPI-2, "the profile raises the possibility of a major mental illness, either of the quality of a schizophrenic disorder or a major affective disorder." The possibility of substance abuse would need clinical exploration. The computerized test interpretation indicated that the respondent was either "likely to be either blatantly psychotic at this time," or to be subject to a "severe breakdown under stress." Mr. Dahmer's responses to the Rorschach (a projective test) were too few and yielded "limited clinical information."

Mr. Gerald Boyle  
January 9, 1992

## DIAGNOSIS

Based on DSM-III-R criteria

- Axis I
- 1) Paraphilia, Not Otherwise Specified  
Necrophilia (severe manifestations)
  - 2) Alcohol Dependence: Mild
  - 3) Psychotic Disorder, Not Otherwise Specified (severe manifestations)
- Axis II
- 1) Schizotypal Personality Disorder
  - 2) Borderline Personality Disorder
- Axis III Related physical conditions: none known
- Axis IV Severity of Psychosocial Stressors  
(5) extreme, serious chronic mental illness in self
- Axis V Global Assessment of Functioning (1-90 scale)
- Highest Past Year Code 1-10 (lowest possible score range) Present are, persistent danger of severely hurting/killing others, some danger of hurting self, behavior considerably influenced by delusions along with extreme impairment in interpersonal relationships.
- Current Code 20 Some danger of severely hurting self or others.

## SUMMARY

Jeffrey Dahmer is a 31 year old, white male charged with a series of 15 murders. He was examined on four occasions while incarcerated in Wisconsin and extensive records were reviewed along with psychological testing. These examinations were performed for the purpose of determining the defendant's mental state at the time of the crimes with which he is charged and to develop treatment recommendations. (Please refer to the front of this report for my opinions.)

Mr. Gerald Boyle  
January 9, 1992

The extensive record review, psychiatric and psychological examinations reveal a long history of serious ongoing progressive mental illness (see Diagnostic Section).

Thank you for this interesting referral. If you have any questions, please contact me.

Sincerely,

*Carl M. Wahlstrom, Jr., M.D.*

Carl Wahlstrom, Jr., M.D.  
Psychiatrist

# RECEIVED

OCT 31 1991

RE: Jeffrey L. Dahmer

Office Of District Attorney  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233

10/16/91 Interview Notes:

Made the comment that he used to "cherish" his privacy - does not like all this attention and publicity. Mentioned working the third shift at Ambrosia and enjoying getting off work in the morning and having coffee and donuts. Would then sleep from 10 a.m. to about 5 p.m.

31 years old and born on 5/21/60. Was told that I was DA appointed and said this did not bother him. He asked about the length-of training I had. Said the pleasures in life he has left are food and cigarettes. Then said, "it's kind of pathetic - it's my own fault - if I had chosen a different path, life would have been different." Said he is continuously watched - said it's hard to get to sleep with the light on in his cell - suicide precautions. When asked if he was suicidal he said, "honestly, I have no suicidal desire - it would put me in a worse predicament - I would find myself in hell." Said he believed in heaven and hell - not religious prior to his arrest. Since that time, said, "I have time to do a lot of reading - evaluate my life - I never read much before - I just turned on the tv." Does a lot of reading in his cell - receives material from the Sister in jail - bibles have been sent to him. Does not have a television or newspapers while in jail and is "completely" cut off.

Stands 6' tall and weighs 170 lbs. Said, "I never put any stock into talking about my life." Prior to his arrest, said he had control over his life - now he has no control at all. Again when asked about being suicidal, said the he was intoxicated when he was arrested and that he may have said something about suicide to the police but that it was true. Has never made a suicide attempt. Mentioned an individual committing suicide while he was in the Army in - any - gunshot wound to the head.

Understood the reason for our meeting to be, "to determine if I was sane or not during the times of the crimes - that's the bottom line - that's the main reason." Understood he was being charged with "17 counts of first degree intentional homicide." Estimated he was arrested in late July - around the 27th - at his home - then taken to jail on a Tuesday evening - has been in jail ever since - has not been sent to any hospitals for observation. Is not on any medications at this time other than Dimetapp for a cold/sinus problem. Caught cold at CCI - his bed was on the floor and there was a draft - has been at CCI two times - six weeks total - understood for a probation revocation.

When asked why he was on probation he said, "for taking pictures of a 13-14 year old guy some years ago." Had a bench trial. After his arrest, was in jail for six days and then placed on bail. Plead no contest - his attorney, Jerry Boyle, was retained by his parents. Prior to his trial, saw a psychologist by the name of Lodell - his office is near Northridge - referred to him by Attorney Boyle - had three meetings with Lodell - a report was sent to Boyle (around 1988). Said he also saw a lady psychologist with the State (?). No one testified - just the reports - did not see the report. Did not know the name of the judge that sentenced him - recognized the name of Gardner. Was sentenced to one year with work release privileges and five years probation. Was also ordered to attend DePaul for outpatient alcohol treatment after completing his Huber time - nine months - released around 3/89.

Participated in the DePaul Outpatient Program for six months - originally had meetings three times a week and then weekly meetings - groups and individual counseling - for alcoholism. Did not recall the name of the female therapist. Said DePaul was "not really helpful - I didn't consider having an alcohol problem - I didn't crave it - I drank on weekends - sometimes I went overboard and that's when I got into trouble - I drank on weekends during the program and continued after the program." Did not think he was an alcoholic. Also said the court ordered outpatient treatment for the sexual aspects of his case - his PO, Donna Shester, made arrangements to see William Crowley, M.D. - had three outpatient visits with Dr. Crowley - an hour each time - said that he saw Dr. Crowley in May and June of 1991.

collecting background information - did not discuss the sexual aspects of his original case - Crowley recommended antidepressant medication but he never got his antidepressant - did not feel he needed antidepressant medication. Said he was somewhat sad and upset over financial problems but did not feel depressed - "just feelings

lack of direction and emptiness - I wasn't crying or suicidal." Had one visit with Crowley ever two weeks - at Social Services on Walnut Street - their last visit was two weeks prior to his present arrest.

Said Crowley did not know about the homicides - never told anyone ever - "I kept to myself pretty much - so this is a whole new ballgame to me (talking about things) - now that this bomb has fallen - there is no need to hide anything - completely unload my conscience - to hide nothing." Said talking about matters has helped - "the pressure of concealing over the years - built up a tremendous amount of pressure - I was very good at suppressing emotions - denial was a big part of my life - just buried them with alcohol and other things - so it's a relief to be forced to try to put things right - one thing that's clear to me now is that the truth will come out." (Agreed with me that he was leading a "double-life.") Said, "I just tried to put it out of my mind - suppress it so it wouldn't bother me - work and activities helped - except on the weekends when I drank and had free time - I was becoming obsessed with sex, I guess - it started a long time ago - when I was 18 - the first time I made my mistake - it's tainted my whole life ever since."

Has had three court appearances - no one has testified - waived his preliminary hearing - "I think we entered a guilty plea." Understood his trial was scheduled for late January, 1992. Understood had entered a plea of "not guilty by reason of insanity - over a month ago." Has not had any court appearances since that time. (The nature of his plea, the bifurcated trial, and the possible future dispositions were explained to him.) Said he heard of the Mendota and Winnebago Mental Health Institutes since being in jail - never heard of them before. Saw Dr. Palermo one time - last Sunday - for two hours. Said he has been examined "many times" by Dr. Smail - estimated about 10 times for about an hour each time. Said someone from Corrections interviewed him for one hour at CCI - gave him inkblot tests - in regard to his placement in prison (a female psychologist from DCI).

Said he takes a day at a time - was not sure how he wants his case settled. When asked why he confessed he said, "that was to make amends to what I brought into action - I owe it to the families and not to keep it hidden." Understood he did not have to talk to the police - was told this by the police. Said, "to make a full and complete confession - there came a time to tell the truth - I've only confessed to the ones that I have committed - it would be ludicrous to try to hide what I had done - the crimes that I have committed - the detectives knew about it fully - about half of them they would not have had the slightest knowledge - I just want to put an end to it." Said he has talked to his attorneys and to Ken Smail - said Dr. Smail has taped every session. Said he has no regrets that he has confessed to the police.

Fast personal history: Born in Milwaukee on 5/21/60 - thought at the Milwaukee Children's Hospital. Lived in Milwaukee for about one year and then moved to Ames, Iowa - until the age of 6 - had some memory of living there. Father was in school there - either in undergraduate or graduate school. Then moved to Doylestown, Ohio - father was hired by Pittsburgh Paint and Glass - thought his father had his Ph.D. by that time. Lived in Doylestown for one year and then moved to Barbertown, Ohio for two years. Then moved to Bath, Ohio - "that's where I did most of my growing up - I lived there until I was 18 years old." Graduated in 1978 from Riverview High School in Richfield, Ohio. Grade school was in Bath - always attended public schools. Then attended 3 months at Ohio State University in Columbus - "I drank my way through that." Attended one quarter and took general studies - did D level work - "I was doing so much drinking" - then quit. Father urged his dropping out - parents were separated at the time.

Then enlisted into the U.S. Army - entered in 1/79. Basic training was at Fort McClellan, Alabama - signed up for MP school. Said basic was "rough" - his weight went from 220 lbs. to 175 lbs. Started his MP training and then his MOS was changed and he was transferred to Fort Sam Houston in San Antonio, Texas - to the Medical Field Service School - took a field medic course for two months. Then had two weeks leave and was transferred to Germany for two years - a three year enlistment - received a six month early out due to his drinking. Was stationed at Baumholden, Germany. Assigned to the 268th Armor division - tank and infantry - performed general duties - took outpatient sick call at the clinic until about 10 a.m. and then worked at the motor pool until 5 p.m. There was a physician on duty at the clinic.

Started drinking alcohol "heavy" while in high school - beer and whiskey - at a friend's house. Also drank most nights while in Germany - "it was pretty miserable trying to do PT runs (the next morning) with a hang over - a bottomless pit - I would drink so much it was pathetic." Said he received an Article 15 - "I south offed to a lieutenant" - did not receive any alcohol counseling and was never sent to the mental health clinic - denied help

any psychiatric care or evaluations while in the Army. Did not ask for an early discharge but was told that he could not because of his drinking. Received an honorable discharge. Did not go AWOL and was never in the stockade.

He knew what he was doing as a medic - did not do any suturing - performed general first aid. Lived in the barracks and did not date. Talked about "Annabelle's Hotel" nearby in Germany. Said there were prostitutes there and the hotel was near post - he had no interest in the prostitutes - said prostitution was legal in Germany. Was discharged in 3/81 - denied going before a medical or disciplinary board. Was sent to North or South Carolina for two days and processed out. Had free transportation to the city of his choice and he chose Miami.

Lived there for a week in a hotel and later slept on the beach for a couple of weeks - on Collins Avenue until he found a job. Talked about the spiders and the mosquitos. Obtained a job at a restaurant as a cook and waiter - from April-September, 1981. Lived in a motel and paid \$400/month - Bimini Motel - worked 10-12 hours a day. Continued to drink excessively and was fired for "coming in late."

Then returned to Ohio and spent time with his father and stepmother in Bath - for 2-3 months - continued drinking excessively and often came home late. His paternal grandmother lived in West Allis - it was decided he could live with her - moved there around 10/81 - lived there for about 8 years and paid her \$400/month - Catherine Dahmer - she is now 86 years old. His first job in Milwaukee was at Milwaukee Blood Plasma - around 1982 - a phlebotomist for one year (inserted the needles). Said the pay was low and he got tired of his job. Continued drinking excessively. Was unemployed for a couple of years - 83-84. Collected unemployment for 1.5 years. Had a couple of odd jobs through Flexi Force. Then started work at Amorosa Chocolate Company in 1985 - worked there on the first shift for six months when sent there by Flexi Force. Then he was hired full-time and was assigned to the third shift - for six years - from 11 p.m. to 7:30 a.m. Said he called in work and was told that he had one point left, but that was not accurate - did not have any more points - called in sick because of one of the present cases - spent the night with this individual and lost his job. Showed up for work and was told he did not have any points left and was dismissed. Admitted that he missed work because of his alcoholism - estimated he missed work about 12 times during 1991. Earned \$10/hour and had medical and dental benefits. Netted about \$275/week. Mixed sugar and the vegetable oil and the cocoa powder - said there are hundreds of different formulas for chocolate. Was dismissed on a Sunday evening - showed up for work and was told that he was fired. Did not have any income after that - did not collect unemployment.

Since living with his grandmother - lived in an apartment at 24th Street and Wells - for about two months - while there, he said a Laotian individual "caught my eye" - asked him to pose - took two pictures and they had some drinks - paid the individual and he left. This individual told his parents - about 1 a.m. that same evening was arrested at work and taken to jail - 1988.

Father's name is Lionel - 56 years old and from Milwaukee - presently works with PPG in Pittsburgh - has a Ph.D. from Marquette - in "analytical chemistry." Mother's name is Joyce Flint - from Chippewa Falls. Is the second born of two children and has a 25-year-old brother, David, attending college in Columbus, Ohio. Parents separated around 1976, and while living in Bath, Ohio. When asked why, he said, "standard irreconcilable differences - their relationship was shaky for years - they just didn't get along." Said mother moved out and that the separation/divorce was her idea. Said, "she seemed to initiate a lot of arguments with my father - there was a lot of yelling." Said neither parent was an alcoholic and denied that either parent was abusive to each other or to him. Said his father was "easygoing" and brought a lot of work home with him - he loved tennis - played tennis with Jeffrey years ago - they go along well - they have had a good relationship and were close - father never had any psychiatric care. Said mother was "emotionally different over the years" - since living in Doylestown and after her second child was born - was depressed - apparently saw different mental health personnel - remembered being on Darvon for pain. When he was 15 years old, she was possibly placed in a psychiatric hospital in Akron, Ohio - remembered her complaints being "tiredness and chronic depression" - did not think she ever received ECT. Said she did better after the divorce. Said they were "somewhat" close. Said he was "discouraged" about seeing her unhappy over the years. Said she was an effective mother and a good mother - said he has cared about her over the years "and I still do - I still have love for them both." Said he is not bitter towards them. They separated when he was 18 years old and just before he started college in Columbus, Ohio.

Mother went to Chippewa Falls with his brother. Said mother had a court order to have father move out. Jeffrey and brother then lived with mother until mother and brother went to Chippewa Falls. Father lived in a nearby town. Mother told Jeffrey that she was going to go to Chippewa Falls - she did not want him to tell father that they were

leaving. Jeffrey stayed at home and did not go with mother because he was about to start college. When father found out mother had moved out, he was upset with Jeffrey for not letting him know - said it "was hard to stay normal." Said he did not want to go to Chippewa Falls - had visited there when he was quite young to see his relatives. When asked, said he did not feel abandoned - he wanted to continue with his college plans. After he started at OSU, father moved back into the house. Before he left for college, he met father's girlfriend, Sheri. Was unaware of his parents possibly having affairs over the years - "I never bothered to ask - I wasn't going to pry." After he went to college, father lived at home for a few years - he was living there when Jeffrey returned to see him after being discharged from the Army. Father married Sheri one or two years after mother moved to Chippewa Falls. They later rented a house in Bath for a few years. Father later moved to Pittsburgh and lives there alone during the week and Sheri has continued to live in Bath in a rented condominium - father returns on weekends in his car. Sheri is about 50 years old and works for a job placement agency - they do not have any children - said he likes Sheri.

Mother stayed in Chippewa Falls until around 1987. David returned to Bath and lived with father around 1985 - during the time that father was living in the first rented house in Bath. Said his parents separated when he was about 18 years old - "It was obvious they weren't getting along - a messy divorce - make each other look bad." Said the divorce was harder on David than on himself - denied that it was a "devastating" experience for him. David lived with father until he went to college - is now a senior in college. Mother moved from Chippewa Falls to Northern California around 1987 - does not know the town where she lives - works with AIDS patients. She has a bachelor's degree in counseling - did not know the name of the school - thought it was in Chippewa Falls - she has never remarried. Has had little contact with her over the years - either by telephone or through letters. Visited her in Chippewa Falls about 7 years ago and while he was living with his grandmother in West Allis. Mother has tried to keep in touch with him - will write and call - would call at grandmother's house but he would not talk to her - he felt guilty for not keeping in touch - put off writing letters and calling her. Said he has not been pining or missing her over the years. Said he did not miss or long for his parents after leaving home - said he was doing too much drinking - "drowning my emotions in alcohol - I tried to forget their later years when their marriage was so bad - tried to forget the divorce." Said he was never close to David.

Father has visited him three times in jail and mother was coming this weekend - the first time in years. (Did not know if Dr. Swail was going to interview them, but I told him that it would be informative to have a statement from the parents as to what they would say about him.) Said Attorney Boyle has visited mother in California and father in Pittsburgh. Has also been to Boston to talk to a doctor Fred Berlin there in regard to sexual behavior - said Dr. Berlin is going to interview him.

When asked if he felt that his family problems were responsible for his later legal difficulties he said, "it's not the reason for my being in this situation - I'm not blaming my parents - not in the least - they had nothing to do with this." When asked what he was blaming he said, "I have one person to blame - the person sitting across from you - no one else - no one put a gun to my head - I had choices to make and I made the wrong choices - I could have made different choices in the past - it's obvious to me - if I had more foresight - if I had more motivation to find a career and worthwhile acts to fill my time - rather than drinking my problems away - I drank my emotions and problems away - the pain of my family situation - the divorce - that's what started it."

After his mother moved to Chippewa Falls, was alone for a couple of weeks in the house - had a car and would drive around and drink with his friend, Jeff Six - a 6'2" Hungarian - "his whole thing was finding the best marijuana and smoking as much as possible" - the last two years of high school - was with Jeff 3-4 times a week smoking marijuana and drinking. During the two weeks that he was home alone after mother moved to Chippewa Falls, said his daily alcohol increased. While on his way home in his car - picked up a hitchhiker - Steve Hicks - Hicks was wearing short pants and tennis shoes - picked him up on the spur of the moment - told him he had marijuana and alcohol at home - "the first mistake that lead up to all this - had I driven past, all this would not have happened." Implied that his strange behavior started with animals. said Jeff Six would like to drive fast and hit dogs - while living in Bath with his parents - said Six's behavior "made me sick."

Had double hernia surgery when he was 3 or 4 years old. Has had hayfever. Had polymyositis for about one year - had shoulder - was on Prednisone, 1 tablet a day for one year - did not remember his doctor's name - at a clinic on Lincoln.

Said his first legal difficulty was while living in Bath - drunk and disorderly and while living with his father and i and after his discharge from the Army. Said he was "very drunk and obnoxious - I was involved in a police scuffle" - was in jail overnight in Akron (1981). Said he was arrested for drunk and disorderly a couple of times in West Allis - had 2-3 overnights in the Milwaukee County jail - was fined. Did not recall the judges names or his attorney's - while living with his grandmother. Was arrested for urinating at the State Fair - drunk and disorderly - denied getting involved in bar fights - would not drink alcohol at home - "always" in bars. Arrested once for shoplifting - was "short" on money and "wanted" a coat - from O'Neil's in the Spring Mall on 27th Street - was caught and spent one night in jail and fined \$25. Was arrested for L & L - exposing himself in a park in West Allis - minors were walking through the park - 13-14 year olds - three boys - stood about 50 feet away - heavily wooded - they saw him and he wanted them to see him. Had his penis out and was masturbating - they laughed and left - the police came later and he was taken to jail for a couple of days - was fined and ordered to receive counseling - was on probation for one year and saw a lady by the name of Dr. Rosen - did not know her first name - she was in Fox Point - saw her weekly for about one year and stopped when he was off probation - said these sessions were not helpful. Said he was supposed to be seeing her because of his sexual problems but said he did not want to talk to her.

When asked, said his exposing behavior and masturbating in front of men went on for about one year - started while living in West Allis - would expose himself and masturbate in front of teenage boys and some adult men - would fantasize about the kids - would just masturbate but not ejaculate. Wanted to observe their reactions - a good reaction would be for them to stare and watch in an admiring way. Most observers would pretend not to see him and walk away. Did this for about one year while living in West Allis - stopped doing this after his arrest.

Started using marijuana while in his junior year in high school - Jeffrey Six - discontinued marijuana after graduating from high school - used hash a couple of times in Germany - has never used cocaine - denied involvement with other street drugs - used marijuana only during his last two years of high school.

Started drinking alcohol while in high school. Said his drinking "tapered" the last six years - would drink primarily weekends. A heavy bout of drinking would involve a 12-pack and some Yukon Jack whiskey - then would continue to drink the next day and evening. Estimated he might have drank a case of beer on the weekends and at bars - attended bars in West Allis. Around 1985, said he "discovered" gay bars - felt comfortable in that atmosphere and liked the live entertainment - male strippers - would commonly have blackouts - his first one was in Munich at the Oktoberfest. Missed his tour bus back to base (gave details). Said his only alcohol treatment was at DePaul.

(Closing questions prior to our termination.) Said he was admitting to 17 homicides. When asked, said he has realized he has been "gay" since the age of 13 - said he has not had any feelings for women. Estimated he has had sexual contact with about 100 different men - sometimes he did not have to pay. One time was paid \$10 by a 65-year-old man - was taken to a "bath house" and gave this man a blow-job. Said that half of the time he would have to pay someone to have sex - as a last resort. If someone "caught my eye," would pay them to have sex - usually paid \$50 - estimated he has paid someone about 25 times - in Chicago and Milwaukee - would bring them back to Milwaukee. Said he likes "light sex" - to lay around and mutual masturbation - watch videos - does not like "heavy sex" - anal intercourse. Likes mutual "blow-jobs." When asked why he would go one step farther and kill them, mentioned something about "craving control" and "dominating" over them - said he wanted to keep them with him longer. When asked about all the dismembering etc., implied that was not for sexual gratification - liked the use of my word "administrative" for handling all the remains.

(END OF INTERVIEW)

D 10/22/91  
C 10/29/91  
M 10/30/91



FREDERICK A. FOSDAL, M.D.

GENERAL & FORENSIC PSYCHIATRY

6647 COLUMBUS DRIVE  
MIDDLETON, WISCONSIN 53562  
TELEPHONE (608) 836-6647

October 29, 1991

RECEIVED

OCT 31 1991

E. Michael McCann  
District Attorney  
Milwaukee County Safety Building  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233-1487

Office Of District Attorney  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233

FOR PROFESSIONAL SERVICES: Jeffrey L. Dahmer Examination

10/16/91	Study of Case Materials Psychiatric Examination - Milwaukee County Jail Travel 9:00 AM - 7:00 PM	10.0 hrs.
10/22/91	Dictation of Notes	1.0 hrs.
10/29/91	Preparation & Mailing of Notes	1.0 hrs.
10/29/91	BALANCE DUE: 12.0 hrs. @ \$125.00/hr.	<u>\$1500.00</u>

PLEASE REMIT TO ABOVE ADDRESS

Federal Tax ID #39-1565609  
SSN 396-34-4680

Mr. Gerald Boyle  
January 9, 1992

Based on my psychiatric examination of Jeffrey Dahmer and relying on the review of additional records as noted below, I have reached various opinions in this matter, all within a reasonable degree of medical/psychiatric certainty.

- 1.) The defendant suffers from a severely disabling mental disease that of Paraphilia Not Otherwise Specified, i.e., Necrophilia.
- 2.) Over time as the defendant's paraphiliac obsessions became more powerful, he developed a mental disturbance in reality testing of psychotic proportions, and then began acting out on his bizarre delusional ideas. This is diagnostically a Psychotic Disorder Not Otherwise Specified. These behaviors included attempting to create a "personal power center" using human body skulls and skeletons, creating "zombies," who would do his will by injecting the brains of living humans with acid and boiling water and cannibalizing people so they would literally become a permanent part of him.
- 3.) The defendant's underlying personality structure is extremely primitive, and is diagnosed as a Schizotypal and Borderline Personality Disorder. This results in his having a profound disturbance in self image and ability to relate to others and includes the presence of bizarre ideas and preoccupations, impulsiveness, mood instability, and frustration intolerance, along with frantic attempts to avoid real or imagined abandonment.
- 4.) The severity of the above-mentioned mental disease requires continuous treatment in a highly structured and secure psychiatric hospital. This is both to protect himself and others from homicidal and suicidal behavior, while at the same time providing for an ongoing assessment of his psychiatric treatment needs. These needs may include, but not be limited to, antipsychotic, anti-obsessive, or anti-androgen drugs, along with psychotherapy.
- 5.) The defendant's mental disease is of such a degree that at the time of the offenses with which he is here charged, he lacked substantial capacity to conform his conduct to the requirements of law.

Mr. Gerald Boyle  
January 9, 1992

RECORDS REVIEWED

- 1.) Amended criminal complaint.
- 2.) The confession given by the defendant to the police.
- 3.) Work product notes from your office which supplemented the confession by adding additional information provided by the defendant to you and your associates.
- 4.) Psychological evaluation of the defendant by Kenneth H. Small, Ph.D., clinical psychologist.
- 5.) The Milwaukee Journal dated Sunday, July 28, 1991.
- 6.) Videotape of the Phil Donahue show which featured Tracy Edwards and others.
- 7.) Observations by the defendant's aunt on his parents marriage, notes from the defendant's baby book and part of a letter she had sent his grandparents.
- 8.) Medical reports of the defendant's EEG, CT, and cytogenetic studies.
- 9.) Various police documents from the time of the defendant's arrest, which include statements by Tracy Edwards and various police officers who searched the defendant's apartment and obtained collateral citizen interviews.
- 10.) Various documents fire and police, witness statements related to the Konerak Sinthasomphone street encounter.
- 11.) Psychological evaluation of September 26, 1986 By Katherine Boese, M.A., M.S., and David C. Osman, Ph.D. after Mr. Dahmer was arrested on a disorderly conduct, exposing charge, along with the clinical notes of mental health treatment by Evelyn A. Rosen, Ph.D., which was a condition of probation.
- 12.) Psychological evaluation, Charles M. Lodi, Ph.D., dated January 5, 1989, related to the second degree sexual assault and enticing a child for immoral purposes, along with related court and police documents.

Mr. Gerald Boyle  
January 9, 1992

- 13.) Missing person investigation of Anthony L. Sears. The Bath, Ohio investigation, Steve Hicks, West Allis investigation of Flowers and others.
- 14.) Work records and notice of termination from Ambrosia Chocolate, dated July 19, 1991.
- 15.) Military records of the defendant.
- 16.) Letter to Judge William O. Gardner from Lionel H. Dahmer, dated 3/1/90.
- 17.) Medical drug screening tests from 6/23/89 to 1/30/90, House of Corrections, all negative. Violation, first time by drinking on Thanksgiving pass, November 24, 1989.
- 18.) Policy report with defendant as victim of a strong arm robbery, dated 9/26/90.
- 19.) Bath Township police records where the defendant was charged with "open container, disorderly conduct, resisting arrest," dated 10/7/81.
- 20.) MPD report by defendant (battery unknown obj.), dated 11/4/88.
- 21.) Statement by Carlos Cruz, dated July 26, 1991.
- 22.) Police property inventory of video tapes in defendant's apartment.
- 23.) Photographs of victims and the defendant's apartment.

#### PSYCHIATRIC HISTORY

Mr. Dahmer is a 31 year old white male with a long history of serious mental illness which was essentially untreated. He described his experience of growing up in a household with tremendous conflicts between his parents and little affection. He said that this resulted in ongoing feelings of insecurity, anxiety, and depression. He reported, feeling as if he was a disappointment to his father, an analytical chemist, because he did poorly in math. He denied any physical or sexual abuse while growing up. He describes himself as having few friends, and living an increasingly lonely, private existence.

Mr. Gerald Boyle  
January 9, 1992

He can only remember being attracted to males, which consisted of initial solitary masturbating experiences, while fantasizing up until his mid twenties. Following this his sexual experience consisted of nonconsenting sex with drugged males, anonymous sex in bookstores or bath houses, and sexual experiences with dead bodies, those of which he had killed. He can not recall ever having an ongoing mutually consenting relationship in his entire life. As an early adolescent he developed a morbid preoccupation with "road kills" and would drag these animals, killed by cars into the woods near his home in Bath, Ohio, open them up and look at their insides. Once he defleshed a large dog and bleached it's bones and skull. Another time he defleshed a beagle's head and impaired it on a pole, "as a stupid prank." Following an unprovoked attack by older boys where he was hit on the head with a billy club, he first recalled persistent homicidal and sexual fantasies. He developed homicidal fantasies and plans toward a jogger who he found attractive. He saw no alternative to this behavior when asked, stating he "did not know how to meet him." This type of fantasy persisted and culminated in killing a hitchhiker, Steven Hicks. He recalled dismembering the body and masturbating while looking at the internal organs and skull. He stated that he felt he had a choice regarding his behavior at this time and knew it was wrong. He stated that knowing he "could do what I wished (to the corpse) without worrying about rejection... I would have total control, added to excitement and pleasure." When I asked him, had he experienced rejection before, he stated "no," that he "not approached anyone before and not been rejected." he stated further that "killing and doing what I wanted" was a solitary masturbatory fantasy for years. He said that he never talked to anyone about his homosexuality and did not feel it would be accepted by the family. He stated that "from age 16 on sexual thoughts took up a good part of his day, at least 1/2." He considered himself "hypersexual, main focus of my life, it interfered with having a normal life." He had begun to abuse marijuana and alcohol in high school. Marijuana abuse ended after high school but alcohol abuse persisted.

He has met DSM-III-R criteria for alcohol dependence and it interfered academically, occupationally, and socially, to varying degrees over time. He stated that his feelings over his parents divorce and feeling horrified about murdering Mr. Hicks, resulted in increased drinking. He reported various attempts to resist his sexual thoughts and repetitive violent thoughts over the next 9 years. These included alcohol abstinence and sexual repression while at his grandmother's house in 1983-1984. Following this period he was gradually less able to resist his desires. He recalled going to the wake of an 18 year old stranger, with the idea of digging up the body.

Mr. Gerald Boyle  
January 9, 1992

He said "I wanted a nice looking guy without having to hurt anyone." He bought a shovel and returned to the grave two weeks later "I was going to dig him up, but it was winter, the ground was too hard, I wanted to enjoy the corpse sexually, viewing pictures, see what it looked like inside." He said that this way he would "have control without having to hurt anyone and not having to worry about anyone else's desires." During another attempt to displace his desires, he hid in the Boston Store in the Southridge Mall after hours then stole an "attractive male mannequin." He brought it home and attempted to sexually satisfy himself with it.

Following this period he began to frequent bath houses, book stores, and gay bars and would have casual sex, "one night stands." He began to drug males in the baths to "keep them there longer, avoid unwanted anal sex and avoid rejection." He remembered taking Steve Toumi to the Ambassador Hotel, drinking and drugging him (Halcion) and having some mutual "light sex, fall asleep and woke up on top of him and he was dead. I had no intention of hurting him." He described "absolute horror, knew I did it." After this he stated that "the compulsion/drive was too strong." He had been trying to resist, but quit after this. He stated that he "did not get a thrill out of killing, I wanted it to be painless, not a hate crime, not racial, not sexual orientation hatred, five were straight male hustlers, physique was the main thrust, no malice toward any of them." He described the planning of the killings which he knew were wrong. He attempted to conceal the crimes by either disposing of or concealing the bodies, although this clearly became more disorganized over time.

After the fifth killing he began to experience various bizarre beliefs which influenced his behavior. One of which was that of making a "temple" or "power center" with skeletons and skulls hoping it would "be a means to get in contact with spirits that would aid me in getting power, to magically give me abilities and talents that I did not have." One power he mentioned was, "financial - make me more money," such as in "real estate investments." I asked him if he ever thought of conventional ways of studying real estate, like taking a course and he stated that he "never did." He thought money made in this ways would allow him to "move to a warmer climate like Florida." He also stated that the power center would give him "social abilities to control others without having to go to extremes." He denied being involved in any cult groups. He had in the past bought the satanic bible and "read it and threw it out." He stated that these ideas were his own. He also stated that he tried to create zombies.

October 30, 1991

RECEIVED

OCT 31 1991

Office of District Attorney  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233

E. Michael McCann  
District Attorney  
Milwaukee County Safety Building  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233-1487

RE: Jeffrey L. Dahmer Examination

Dear Mr. McCann:

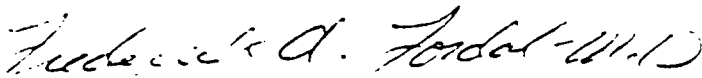
Enclosed is a typed copy of my interview notes stemming from my second interview with Mr. Dahmer on October 23, 1991.

Mr. Dahmer was again very cooperative and we appeared to have good rapport. He talked freely and was an articulate and seemingly forthright historian. His mental status examination was again clearly within normal limits, and he appeared to be of at least average intelligence.

I will plan on continuing my examination next week, either in Milwaukee at CCI.

Thank you for this referral, and if you have any further questions please feel free to call.

Sincerely,



Frederick A. Fosdal, M. D.

FF:ff

Daniel E. Emmermann, M.D.  
Ma...iegel, M.D.  
Frederick A. Fosdal, M.D.  
Raich D. Frolich, M.D.

Christine E. Hertzinger, M.S.S.W.  
Charles J. Hodulik, M.D.  
Fred H. Koenecke, M.D.  
Janice F. Levine, Ph.D.

Richard Levine, Ph.D.  
Robert E. O'Connor, M.D.  
Asher R. Pacht, Ph.D.  
Joyce Rice, Ph.D.

Edwin O. Sheider, M.D.  
Ruth T. Sheider, M.D.  
Donna Utterig, Ph.D.  
Barbara A. Van... M.D.

October 30, 1991

RECEIVED

OCT 31 1991

Office of District Attorney  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233

E. Michael McCann  
District Attorney  
Milwaukee County Safety Building  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233-1487

RE: Jeffrey L. Dahmer Examination

Dear Mr. McCann:

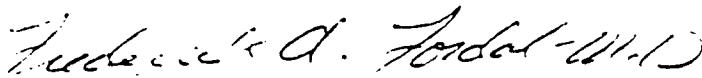
Enclosed is a typed copy of my interview notes stemming from my second interview with Mr. Dahmer on October 23, 1991.

Mr. Dahmer was again very cooperative and we appeared to have good rapport. He talked freely and was an articulate and seemingly forthright historian. His mental status examination was again clearly within normal limits, and he appeared to be of at least average intelligence.

I will plan on continuing my examination next week, either in Milwaukee at CCI.

Thank you for this referral, and if you have any further questions please feel free to call.

Sincerely,



Frederick A. Fosdal, M. D.

FF:ff

Darwin E. Emermann, M.D.  
Ma...iegel, M.D.  
Frederick A. Fosdal, M.D.  
Ralph D. Frolich, M.D.

Christine E. Hertzinger, M.S.S.W.  
Charles J. Hodulik, M.D.  
Fred H. Koenecke, M.D.  
Janice F. Levine, Ph.D.

Richard Levine, Ph.D.  
Robert E. O'Connor, M.D.  
Asher R. Pacht, Ph.D.  
Joy K. Rice, Ph.D.

Edwin O. Sheldon, M.D.  
Ruth T. Sherock, M.D.  
Donna Utterig, M.D.  
Barbara A. Van... M.D.



# RECEIVED

OCT 31 1991

RE: JEFFREY L. DAHMER

Office Of District Attorney  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233

10/23/91 Interview Notes:

Since my last interview, had a visit from his mother - about three times - she lives in Fresno, CA - has not seen her since she lived in Chippewa Falls - she is still "supportive."

Said he never stopped drinking alcohol - drank during weekends while living in Milwaukee - in Milwaukee since 1991 - DePaul was his only alcohol treatment.

Has seen Dr. Palermo one more time.

Said his first "sexual experience" was when he was 14 years old - with a 13-year-old boy from across the street - they were in a tree fort and undressed and played with each other and kissed each other - this happened a couple times - had been his friend for a few years. Said they would approach each other and it was by mutual consent - around 7th or 8th grade.

Heterosexually, said he never tried to initiate a relationship - had no desire - did not date or call girls over the years - "I knew where I stood - I knew I was gay." Said feeling this way and realizing this was not that upsetting or traumatic to him years ago. Said he first became aware of his "interest in the physique of better looking guys." Said his involvement with the 13-year-old boy from across the street was an "isolated incident."

In junior high school, said he had a "fascination" with "road kills" - dogs killed on the road. Denied purposefully killing any animals and cutting them up. Said he picked up the animals off the road and wanted to see what was inside them - he was "curious." He was going to deflesh and clean the skeleton of a particular large dog - did not finish the project. Said this behavior was not sexually motivated and he did not derive any particular sexual pleasure from doing this. Said this behavior with the dead animals lasted for a couple years - about ten animals altogether - mostly dogs and a few raccoons - lasted until he was 17 years old or until his junior year in high school - then "lost interest."

Next mentioned the death of Hicks. Said he was living alone at home for a couple weeks and after his mother had moved to Chippewa Falls - father was living 5 miles away in a motel. Had been drinking and picked up a hitchhiker on Cleveland Massilian Road - a young man with a bare back and short pants - in June or July - returned home and they had some beer. Said he was attracted to him - Hicks wanted to return to his destination - Hicks was not gay - wanted Hicks to stay - while Hicks was sitting down, hit Hicks by surprise from behind on the head with a barbell - knocked him out - they had been together for about 90 minutes before the assault - had interest in his physique. (Denied hating gays or Blacks as a reason why he hit him or others.) Denied previous approaches or attempts to make homosexual contact - did not have any "opportunity" because he lived at home. Said his picking up Hicks was his first approach. Said he wondered "how do I get this guy to stay" - did not ask him to stay and did not offer him money. Had the idea to hit him over the head for about a half hour - they were drinking Busch beer and he was intoxicated. Then strangled him with a barbell - "I was pretty panicked." Hit him on the head with a barbell - "I didn't want to get caught so I went all the way and finished it (strangled him) - I cracked his skull." Said he killed him to get rid of a witness and to end Hicks' suffering - thought he probably would be disabled because of the head injury. Said, "I definitely wanted to make sure no one found out about it." Said he had been drinking throughout the day and really felt "panicked" after he killed Hicks. Said the alcohol "clouded my thinking."

Said he sat on the bed and wondered "what should I do now." A couple hours later, took the body to the crawl space and waited for darkness. Said he did not sleep that night and felt "too horrified." Did not attempt anything sexual to the assault or afterwards. The next day, did masturbate in front of the body and touched the body - in the chest and penis area - did not have oral sex - admitted that he was aroused by the body. (Had heard of necrophilia before. Said his interest prior to the Hicks murder was to be with someone who was alive - denied having any oral

thoughts or fantasies about necrophilia or being involved sexually with someone after their death.) Said he was "very worried" about his legal situation - knew no one was coming back to the house "but I had to dispose of the evidence."

The second day, bought a hunting knife and then masturbated again - cut him open to view his insides - then cut off his head, arms and legs - "to make him light enough to carry" - not sexually motivated behavior but disposal behavior. During the second night, took trash bags with the parts to a large ravine - around 3 a.m. On his way to the ravine, was pulled over by the police for driving left of center - the policeman called for a back-up - he passed the sobriety test - the policeman asked what was in the back seat. Told the policeman it was trash for the landfill. Was asked why he was out so late - said he was upset with his parents' divorce and he decided to go for a "late drive." The policeman shined a light in the back seat and this made him "really nervous." He was not arrested and he returned home. (Said one of the officers was now Lieutenant Munsey - Munsey came to Milwaukee to interview him - then discovered he was one of the stopping officers.) Said, "I wish I had been caught - it would have put a stop to it."

The next morning, put the bags with the body parts in a 10 ft. drainage pipe in his backyard and smashed the opening of the pipe closed. A few years later, after his discharge from the Army and while living back home for about six months with his father and stepmother, opened up the pipe - when his parents were gone - found the bones and broke up the bones with a rock and scattered the pieces, "small pieces so they would not be identified." At the time of the homicide, said he threw the knife and Hicks' necklace over a bridge - about two weeks later. Burned Hicks' clothes in an outside trash burner.

(Then said that in over half of the homicides, the police never would have known and he would not be charged - said he wanted "nothing concealed" and that is why he has been so cooperative.)

Blamed the Hicks' homicide as a "big factor" in his starting to abuse alcohol - said alcohol helps him not think about it. Said there was nothing in the news or on television about Hicks - he was never questioned. Said he was "curious" when he was back living at home - he decided to "completely dispose of the evidence." Said Hicks' death was always "in the back of my mind - I drank the memories away." Did not know Hicks' family - "a horror that I wanted to forget." They did not have a fight prior to the assault. Said he wanted to knock Hicks out because he would then "control over him."

When asked about the other homicides, he said he wanted them incapacitated - "the ability to exercise complete control over someone." Said he was attracted to their looks and "they're with me and I can keep them." Denied any previous clinging type behavior and denied being aware of any intolerance to being left alone or abandoned. Said his mother's leaving was not that upsetting to him and that her leaving was discussed and that he stayed there because he was going to start college - her leaving was not devastating. Said her leaving provided a "window of opportunity to bring someone home" - for homosexual contact.

Talked about the publicity he has received and disagreed with some of the articles - has not read any of them. Definitely denied being molested during his childhood - by his parents, relative or anyone else. Definitely said he was not a victim of sexual abuse.

Said "I was attracted to him (Hicks) enough that I wanted to keep him - that was the first time."

Later, in Germany, said he bought male pornographic magazines and routinely masturbated - on a daily basis. Said he started masturbating in junior high school - called it an "obsession - to relieve tension." For stimulation, he would use homosexual videos and pictures. After the Hicks' homicide, said he was deterred from any further contacts - also said he was "too busy with college and the Army and Miami." When asked about his sexual feelings, said his practice was to "always" have male magazines available for masturbation purposes. In the Army, said he had no "opportunity" and was not approached for homosexual purposes. In Miami, was "too busy working - I never had anyone to take back to a hotel." Said he continued to drink excessively during those years to help suppress his memories - also said he became "hooked" on beer and mixed drinks by that time.

Said he did not re-experience the feeling of separation or somebody leaving him again - never told anyone about what happened to Hicks.

Again, when asked about killing animals during his childhood, said his animal behavior only occurred with animals killed on the road, as described above. Did not save parts of the animals except for the one time he was going to hunt the skeleton of a large dog - did not finish the project.

In Miami, did not have a car and worked long hours and had little money - did not have any homosexual contacts - did not go to gay bars - worked in the tourist section of town. (Agreed that he was somewhat of a "naive" gay individual.)

Later returned to his father and stepmother in Bath - was there for six months - continued to abuse alcohol - this led to arguments and it was his father's idea that he should live with grandmother in West Allis - he did not want to. Had visited grandmother a few times during his childhood.

Arrived in West Allis around 12/81 - looked for work and helped grandmother around the yard. Said grandmother was "heavily" into church activities - he tried to straighten his life out - went to church and did not drink alcohol for a couple years - stopped masturbating and using men's magazines - went to a protestant church - did not know the name or denomination - grandmother was upset with his drinking - did not drink for about two years. Lived with grandmother for 8 or 9 years. Continued to have homosexual desires "but I did my best to suppress them."

During that time, at the West Allis library, another male gave him a note inviting him to come down to the lower level bathroom "and I'll give you a blow job." Did not follow through with the invitation, but wanted to keep on the straight path and "not tumble." After this, said his desires increased and his willpower lessened - started "slowly" drinking again - on weekends - drinking enhanced his homosexual desires. Then started going to bookstores and looking at magazines and again started masturbating. Did not know where the gay bars were but found out in the pornographic bookstores. Around 1985-86, started going to gay bars - this "fueled my desire" - found out what a bath club was - by this time had stopped going to church.

Mentioned the Milwaukee Bath Club - \$16 a night - would look at male videos in the viewing lounge - he and others would sit around wearing towels - this was not illegal but having anal intercourse was all that was illegal. Paid a \$25 a year membership - went there on weekends, even while living with his grandmother - she did not know where he was - his parents did not know that he was gay - had "one night stands" at the bath house (finally had his first mutual consent homosexual experience) Went to the bath house for a couple years. After it closed, would pick up men and go back to the Wisconsin or Ambassador Hotels - on Saturday nights - after leaving a bar. Said the bath house closed because of a possible tuberculosis problem. Was aware of the AIDS issue - occasionally had anal intercourse and then would use a condom. Did not like anal intercourse but just wanted to "lay around, hug and kiss." Estimated that he had been with 100 different men - ages from 18 to late 60's. Said, "you don't develop a lasting friendship there." At the bath house, was usually with someone new every time - most of the males there did not interest him - only a few of them were "nice looking" - those were the only ones he would bother trying to pick up - was approached himself by less desirable men and he would then just make "small talk" with them and turn them down. The ones that he was attracted to usually did not approach him - he would have to approach the ones he liked - sometimes they would agree and sometimes not - sometimes would have to settle for a less desirable man and especially after he had been drinking. On about 50% of the times, the attractive men would go with him - implied that he was not routinely rejected or disappointed - was not devastated by the rejections when turned down - "that's to be expected." Said they have "very shallow relationships" amongst each other.

Said he never had a sustained lover or steady relationship - it was not his goal to have such a steady boyfriend but he wanted to "play the field" - was not devastated that he did not have a steady lover - but thought it might have been "nice." Said most of the men tend to play the field and not have a steady lover. While living at grandmother's was not able to bring people home because she was there. Would be gone on Saturday nights - gave grandmother a work excuse as to why he was gone. Would pick someone up and go to one of the hotels. Would only have a sexual contact like this on Saturday and not during the week. Started using Halcion, a sleeping pill, at the bath club. If his partner wanted to have "heavy anal sex," - he did not want to and he would slip them a sleeping pill in their liquor in order to avoid having anal intercourse. Would then enjoy them physically while they were passed out - "the way to their company and have oral sex." Said if he did not cooperate in anal intercourse with his partner, then the partner would usually leave after one or two hours - therefore he had to incapacitate them to keep them there. Said the Halcion was "a way to keep them there all night." While his partner was passed out, would lay on top of him.

caress him, and kiss him - said they were attractive even though they were passed out. Would use four half milligram tablets of Halcion in with rum and coke - he would offer them drinks up in his room - they did not serve alcohol  
stairs in the bath house - just a juice bar. Obtained his Halcion from Dr. Olson - received about 30 a month and his prescription refilled "many times" - over a two year period of time - a specialist in internal medicine - had 3-4 actual visits with Dr. Olson - said he went to see him with a bogus complaint of having trouble sleeping - his source of Halcion - Dr. Olson was at the West Allis Memorial Hospital.

(Said he has told most of what he has told me to other people. Said all that he told me that was new was related to the discrepancy between his scattering the bones of Hicks two weeks after the homicide when it was really a few years later.)

Said the Halcion was "very fast acting" - usually was not accused by the partner of being drugged - this happened once or twice in Chicago. Also went to Chicago "many times" after the Milwaukee bath house closed - belonged to two bath houses there - the Union Club and Man's Country - on Halstead and Clark Streets. They were three times bigger than the Milwaukee club. Used his sleeping potion quite regularly "almost every time - it made things easier - then I wouldn't have to worry about doing things that I didn't want to do." Once or twice the partner would be upset when he realized he had been drugged - was hit one time by one of his partners in Chicago. Said he was the only one that was drugging partners.

Then discussed the Ambassador Hotel death - the first time in Milwaukee - picked up an individual at the 219 Club - a white male - went to the Ambassador Hotel and was "planning on a normal night." Gave him the Halcion mixture - the partner passed out - woke up lying on top of his partner - the partner had a broken rib and he, Jeffrey, had bruised forearms - assumed he had beaten him to death - they had been drinking 151 proof rum - "drinking very heavy" - said he had no intentions of hurting him - "it shocked the hell out of me - he was heavily bruised throughout the chest area - said blood was coming out of the victim's mouth and that he was dead (around 1987). Denied any recollection of beating him and assumed he "blacked out." Said, "I had no intention of doing anything violent to him." Did not know what happened and could not find the bottle of rum. Said he woke up that Sunday morning and did not know why it had happened - did not know what to do next - "the whole thing started all over again." Put the body in a closet at the hotel - went to the Grand Mall and bought a large suitcase with wheels on it - for \$35. Paid for a second night at the hotel and put the body inside the suitcase - stayed at the hotel until 1 a.m. and then went down in the elevator and the taxi driver helped him put the body into the trunk. Then went to grandmother's house. (When asked why he didn't call the police, he said it never crossed his mind - "I assumed they would accuse me.")

At grandmother's house put the suitcase in the fruit cellar in the basement - was Thanksgiving time and father, stepmother, an aunt and a uncle were there for Thanksgiving - it was cold outside and the body was "preserved." On the following Monday, when grandmother had left for church he "defleshed" the body near a drain in the basement - put the parts in three trash bags - "triple bagged so the weight would not rip through - fist-sized pieces of flesh - about 30 lbs. per bag." When asked why he didn't just cut the limbs off and put them in a trash bag, he said that "limbs might have been discovered." Put the bones in a blanket and crushed them and put them in bags - set out about five trash bags for pick-up on Monday morning - cleaned up the basement. A week later, threw the suitcase in the trash pick-up. (Agreed that he had a big disposal problem to contend with after he found the individual dead at the hotel.)

At the hotel, remembered kissing and engaging in mutual masturbation and the victim passing out and then he passed out. Did not remember any bitterness or reason to fight with him. Said that when he woke up he was "horrified" with what he discovered. Said the cutting up and cleaning up at grandmother's was not for sexual purposes, but was strictly "work" and disposal purposes. When asked, said that during later homicides, he might have gotten some sexual arousal by the dismembering - said he also started taking pictures. Said he was never questioned and the death apparently was not reported. Was working at Ambrosia at the time.

Nothing further happened for a couple of months and until January. Then started returning to bars. An individual was waiting for a bus in front of the 219 Club (probably 1988) - on a Saturday evening - "he caught my eye" - offered him \$50 to watch videos - they took a bus to 57th & National and went to grandmother's house - (this was the first time he brought anybody alive to grandmother's house). Said the Ambassador incident made him "bolder - I was bold enough - take my chances." They undressed in the living room and laid on each other and engaged in homosexual

behavior. Said this particular individual was "very attractive." This individual said he had to be home that evening. Gave him his Halcion mixture and he went to the basement and he passed out. Did not want him to leave - was very aroused - he had a very good physique." On the floor, had sex with him while the partner was passed out - "it was not enough to satisfy me - I wanted to be with him longer." When asked why he just didn't use more Halcion - said that grandmother would eventually be waking up "so I decided to - I opted for the strangling method." Then proceeded to choke him to death - admitted that he was "drunk." Said they were drinking decaffeinated coffee and Irish Creme. Said he was concerned about this partner waking up and getting into trouble. Said he strangled him in order to "keep complete control - I could still enjoy his physique - even though he's dead they can still be very attractive - he had a perfect body."

Then I asked if he had ever considered having a mannequin. Said he had earlier bought home a mannequin from the Boston Store at Southridge - bought an Army surplus store sleeping bag cover/tarp - waited in the Boston Store until after closing - no one was in the store - put the mannequin in the tarp and walked out the store - also kept the clothes that were on the mannequin. Used the mannequin for sexual purposes for about one month - masturbated to the mannequin and undressed it. Kept it for one month and grandmother discovered it in the closet - then threw it out in the trash.

(Last minute questions.) Said the later homicides get "stranger." Mentioned eating body parts - two victims - "10 lbs. of muscle and one heart." When asked how he prepared them, he said he "fried them in a skillet - they tasted like beef." When asked why, he said he was "curious - that they were part of me - I felt some thrill." Also said he began saving body parts for "remembrance - not a total waste." When asked about the illegality of what he was doing, he said "it became a compulsion - my main focus for living." Implied that the body parts later had value to him.

(End of Interview)

D 10/24/91

C/M 10/30/91

JEFFREY L. DAHMER, M.D.

GENERAL & FORENSIC PSYCHIATRY

6647 COLUMBUS DRIVE  
MIDDLETON, WISCONSIN 53562  
TELEPHONE (608) 836-6647

October 30, 1991

RECEIVED

OCT 31 1991

E. Michael McCann  
District Attorney  
Milwaukee County Safety Building  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233-1487

Office of District Attorney  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233

FOR PROFESSIONAL SERVICES: Jeffrey L. Dahmer Examination

10/23/91	Study of Case Materials Psychiatric Examination - Milwaukee County Jail Travel Attorney Conference - McCann 9:00 AM - 7:00 PM	10.0 hrs.
10/24/91	Dictation of Notes	1.0 hrs.
10/30/91	Preparation & Mailing of Notes	1.0 hrs.
10/30/91	BALANCE DUE: 12.0 hrs. @ \$125.00/hr.	<u>\$1500.00</u>

PLEASE REMIT TO ABOVE ADDRESS

Federal Tax ID #39-1565609  
SSN 396-34-4680

DIPLOMATE AMERICAN BOARD OF FORENSIC PSYCHIATRY  
DIPLOMATE AMERICAN BOARD OF PSYCHIATRY & NEUROLOGY

FREDERICK A. FOSDAL, M.D.

GENERAL & FORENSIC PSYCHIATRY

6647 COLUMBUS DR.  
MIDDLETON, WISCONSIN 5356  
TELEPHONE (608) 836-664

November 25, 1991

E. Michael McCann  
District Attorney  
Milwaukee County Safety Building  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233-1487

RE: Jeffrey L. Dahmer Examination

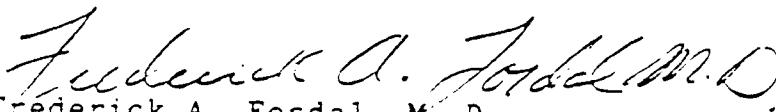
Dear Mr. McCann:

Enclosed is a typed copy of my interview notes stemming from my third interview with Mr. Dahmer on November 13, 1991.

Mr. Dahmer was very cooperative and we appeared to have good rapport. He talked freely and was an articulate and seemingly forthright historian. His mental status examination was within normal limits.

If you have any questions please feel free to call.

Sincerely,

  
Frederick A. Fosdal, M. D.

FF:ff

RE: JEFFREY L. DAHMER

11/13/91 Interview Notes:

Has not talked to any detectives for about two months. When asked about his future he said, "endless years of nothingness." When asked what he thought would happen to him he said, "I'll be sentenced and spend the rest of my life in prison somewhere." When asked about other options, understood he could be sent to a mental hospital. (The bifurcated trial and the possible future dispositions were explained to him.)

Said he was going to be sent for a neurological evaluation next Tuesday (11/19). Had psychological testing done by Dr. Smail and Gloria Anderson from the Department of Corrections - she administered tests yesterday "for placement in prison." Said Smail "did all the tests" and had not visited him for "quite awhile." Has seen Dr. Palermo once more since his last examination. Has not had any court hearings. Saw Dr. Berlin yesterday - thinks he's from Boston. Is not looking forward to his trial - "all that publicity and the crowds."

When asked, said he has had three residences in Milwaukee. The first was with his grandmother - said four homicides took place there. The second residence was at 24th & Wells - lived there for six months around 1986-87. Said he was only involved with "just pictures - no violence there." The third residence was at 25th & Kilbourn. Moved there in late 1989, and lived there until his arrest - all the other homicides took place there - the remaining 12. Denied that any homicides occurred anywhere else, except the original one in Ohio.

Said Hicks was the first homicide (Ohio) and that the second homicide was Steve Toney(?) - around 1985-86 - the Ambassador Hotel case. Said he is not being charged in that case.

The third homicide (the first at his grandmother's house) - thought his name was Doxtator. Said he was "just there for the evening - a native American. Said he was on his way to the 219 Bar when he saw Doxtator standing at the corner - approached him - offered him \$50 to return to grandmother's and be videotaped. Took the 18th & National bus and walked the rest of the way to grandmother's. Was in the living room - "made small talk" - grandmother was asleep upstairs. They undressed and "laid around on the sofa" for about an hour - had oral sex. Doxtator had to be back in the morning - they went to the basement and he (Doxtator) drank the Malcion mixture. They kissed and laid around for awhile. Doxtator passed out and then he strangled him with his hands - "it just took a few minutes" - expressed surprise. When asked why he killed him he said, "that's the only way I could keep him there." Kept his body for a week - wanted him for a period of time. (We discussed the various choices he had before killing him. Agreed that his first choice was staying with him for several days or a week alive - "if he would have cooperated, I would not have had to kill him." Said "the second best" alternative was to have him there - dead - "he wasn't going to go anywhere.") Said he would fondle and lay with the corpse - "only when the house was empty." Kept the body in the basement fruit cellar - nude. Would have anal sex with the body and lay on it - (did not like anal sex done to him, but did enjoy doing it to others). Also said he masturbated before "defleshing" Toney in the basement. Mentioned keeping the skulls of Toney and Doxtator. Again said the reason he killed Doxtator - "the only way to have complete control and have them stay" - for sexual purposes - an object - "their physical attraction was the deciding factor in who I picked" - and who he would ask to take home.

Said it first crossed his mind to use a corpse for sexual purposes when he was about 14 years old and in junior high school - fantasized having a body to use (like a mannequin). Agreed, that the "ideal situation" would be to have the other individual cooperate with him, live with him, and travel with him. Said that alternative "never materialized," so he did the second best thing. Said he never went on a long weekend or a trip with another gay person - said he never had a close homosexual relationship - never met anyone who would do that with him.

Went to the bathhouse in Milwaukee for about two years - no homicides occurred during that time. Said he did "experiment" with the Malcion mixture first at the bathhouse. Said going to the bathhouse "kept me somewhat sane."



for awhile." After the closure of the bathhouse, the homicides started - said the closing ended his ability to find satisfaction for one night - found this frustrating. Was living with his grandmother at the time - therefore could not bring someone home to her house. Denied having any interest in killing any of his sexual partners at the bathhouse - said he settled for one night stands.

Said it progressed to "wanting more." Then started using two hotels in Milwaukee - after the bathhouse closed - for a few months - always on weekends - the Ambassador and the Wisconsin Hotels - went to a hotel about 15 times - about half to each hotel - always on weekends - never during the week because of work - he did not have time to go to bars to pick up men. Used the Malcion mixture each time at the hotels - the individual would wake up and leave. Stopped using these two hotels after the Ambassador death case.

After that case, said he took two or three men back to his grandmother's whom he did not kill - they later left. Said there were four homicides at grandmother's, including the Ambassador case. When asked how he decided which ones he let go he said, "those that left - I met while I was quite drunk - I lost my attraction to them as I sobered up."

At his second residence, brought one individual back and they had sex and the individual left - did not kill him because he did not want to keep him. That same afternoon, took a picture of the Laotian male and the police were later called and he was arrested - this Laotian was the brother of a later Laotian whom he killed (Sinthasomphone). Said he wasn't going to hotels while living at his second residence. Any homosexual contacts during that time took place in "viewing booths" at magazine stores - he and the other gay person would kiss and masturbate each other in the booth.

At his third residence - said 12 homicides took place there. Estimated that three individuals came back there with him and he did not kill them and they left. In regard to the first individual that left, said that he, Dahmer, drank the wrong cup and drank the Malcion mixture and knocked himself out - the other individual left and robbed him of about \$300. The other two individuals that survived were there for the night and left in the morning. When asked why he didn't kill them, he said that sometimes his hangover was so bad that he didn't have the "energy to kill them," or keep them, or that they were not attractive enough to him. (Agreed that in total, there were only 15 individuals brought back to his third residence.) Said he only had homosexual contacts at his residence, or at the bath houses in Chicago while living at his third residence.

Estimated he made about 10 trips to Chicago - two nights per trip. Made trips to Chicago even after he was committing the homicides at his residence. Said he went to Chicago to find someone to bring back to his residence and keep them - a scouting trip - two people came back with him. Found/met the first one at a Chicago bus stop. The second one came from Carol's Bar - both were killed. Said, "just the distance was greater - the Chicago guys had definite time limits - I liked Chicago better - greater variety - better nightclubs."

Said killing them was not the satisfying part - "killing was just a means to an end." Then said he tried to make a couple victims into "zombies." Said "no, I didn't get a kick out of that at all (killing them) - that's why I tried to make it as painless as possible - while they were asleep - I wasn't into torture." Said the homicides were not "hate motivated crimes." Said seven out of the 17 were not Black, therefore they were not racially motivated crimes (an attempt to disclaim any of the allegations against him). Said Hicks and Cash D and the last victim were not gay (also three others?). They came back to his residence for money - said they were the "hustler" type - "prostitutes" - heterosexual men who prostituted themselves for money. Therefore, his motivation was not homosexual hate crimes - "I was not targeting any particular race - hate was not my motive - lust was." Again stated that killing the individuals and dismembering them was not part his sexual act.

While at his third residence, did not go to bookstores for sexual purposes - just went to Chicago or used his apartment - did not use hotels. Said the bath houses business titles were health clubs - "their real business is a homosexual brothel." Said these bathhouses are open "24 hours a day, 7 days a week."

Said, "I wanted a remembrance to keep." Then boiled and cleaned the skulls - had a complete skeleton. Again asked if he didn't obtain any pleasure or excitement from doing them he said, "that's a misconception."

I then asked him what he thought was wrong with him and he said, "my consuming lust to experience their bodies - the desire never left - there were times I couldn't fulfill it because of time and work reasons - the focus of my life was to find fulfillment and satisfaction with good-looking guys - cannibalism and the saving of body parts were just off-shoots - just having them for a few nights was not enough - then I got into the off-shoots - they couldn't be kept indefinitely."

Said the bodies could be left intact for a few days and then he would have to dispose of them. Expressed surprise that the last body decomposed so rapidly - had maggots on the face within two days. Would kill them and had use of their bodies for a few days - before the body decomposed - had "2-3 days tops." Would "lay around - body rubbing - masturbation and anal sex." Described the masturbation as a form of dry-humping.

Said he never heard of any gay person drugging his sexual contacts or killing his contacts in order to keep them - "I wasn't trying to imitate anyone - all the ideas came from within." (Complained about the Master's article.) Said, "I carried it much too far, that's for sure."

Said it was common that his contacts would want to stay, but they couldn't and thus he had to kill them to keep them.

Said, "I was trying to think of a way to not have to kill them." (Described the "zombie" cases.) Said he would drill a small hole through the top of the skull and into the brain - on about four or five victims - used a baster (described where he got it, etc.) injected diluted muriatic acid into the skull. Used this same acid to "acidify" the skeletons - half acid and half water - the body parts would get "mushy" and he would flush the mixture down the toilet - would scoop it out of the barrel after two weeks. Kept 11 skulls - "some didn't dry out so well so I destroyed them." Said drilling the hole in the skull was "an experiment - it never worked out." Tried this technique on his last 4-5 victims - put acid into the hole on four of the victims and boiling water in one of the victims. Said the five individuals did not get into a "zombie" state (injected while they were drugged). Wanted the individuals to be "open to my suggestion - I wanted an indefinite effect." The purpose was that they would be alive, the bodies would be preserved, but their personality would be "zombied" - so I wouldn't have to go out looking for partners." Put acid into the skulls of four individuals. On the first one, injected the acid into the skull twice and the individual was killed. On the individual he injected with boiling water said, "he was up and about for one day after the injection - I had to work so I gave him a second dose of boiling water and left for work - when I returned the next morning he was expired." Said this individual was the one he picked up at Carol's Bar in Chicago (Weinberger). Would inject while the individual was asleep. (When asked, said he told this to Drs. Berlin, Palermo, Smail and his attorney.) When asked, said that this individual was "up and about" for one day - said this victim "seemed tired - he talked in short sentences - he seemed confused - we didn't have any sexual contact - I was more interested in finishing the 12-pack in the fridge."

When asked, said he tried to be as "painless as possible" when he killed the victims. When asked how he did this, he said that he strangled them while they were passed out - "all except for the last four or five victims" (Remembered their names being Lindsey, a deaf mute, the Laotian, and Weinberger). When asked if he stabbed one of them he said that he "forgot" - said he stabbed Miller "because the pills were wearing off" - cut his neck.

Said he kept all four of the skulls from the victims at his grandmother's house - for a few days - then "disposed of them" - I didn't feel safe keeping them - they would have been discovered while I was at work." Did keep the skull of the last grandmother case (met at the LaCage). In regard to the other 12, said he did not keep two of the skulls because they "did not dry out well." Kept 11 skulls total. Painted them with spray paint - "fake granite" - to give them an artificial appearance so when I displayed them in the bedroom - so they wouldn't look real - to be on the safe side (so they would look like artificial skulls) - if they looked real I would get in trouble - in case of a break-in - to play it safe - it also gave them a uniform appearance after the bleaching." When asked what he was worried about he said that he was concerned about a possible break-in and the burglar reporting him to the police - agreed that he was concerned about getting caught - "I did everything in my power so that wouldn't happen - I went to great pains (to not be discovered)."

Then talked about "acidifying." Had two 30-gallon barrels - used acid and would make the body parts into "sludge" - then flush this down the toilet. Said he "gave up" on using trash bags - then said he disposed of half of the body parts through trash bags and half through the acid-flush routine. Said that if the sludge barrel was full, he -

then use a trash bag for flesh - would not put bones in a trash bag - there was too much of a chance for them to be discovered - "they wouldn't decompose - so I put all the bones in the acid." In the trash bag, would put "just fist size chunks of flesh - if I didn't have room in the barrel - cut in small pieces - 25 lbs in each bag - three bags per pick-up - all triple-bagged." Said three trash bags would take care of the flesh. He would triple-bag to "insure there wouldn't be breakage." In conclusion, said 11 were "acidified" - kept one skeleton - "one of the more attractive ones (Miller) and his skeleton dried out so well." Said the two acidifying barrels were in the hallway closet. Also said he had an 80-gallon pot for cleaning heads - would add Soilex (the same material used for removing wallpaper).

Said he was able to use the body for sexual purposes for a couple days. During that time would take pictures - "to remember what they looked like - the physique was the main attraction - to remember them - to use the pictures later to masturbate - then the time came to get rid of the body and the labor begins." Would cut the body in a bathtub and cut down the front to the pelvic area - then cut up the organs and defleshed the bones. would put parts into a trash bag, or if he was going to acidify, would put directly into the barrel. Always saved the head and would put it in the freezer (five cubic foot? - bought at Sears at Southridge - "for the storing of body parts" - bought two months after the first victim at his third residence - Cash D).

When asked, said, "I had been doing so many horrible things that I became desensitized - I was completely desensitized - it didn't bother me - it had to be done to dispose of the remains - the Ambassador incident was a mistake - I had to rush around to make sure it wasn't discovered - the only way I knew how to dispose of it - I couldn't leave a whole body in the trunk (the cutting up bothered him the first time) - it got progressively easier to do (Hicks and Ambassador incident were hard to do) - it was just part of the procedure (agreed a human being can adapt to anything - like shooting people in combat)."

Said the bones always went into the acid barrel - except for the skeleton he saved - put this one into the kettle and removed the flesh and cleaned the bones and "laid them out to dry." Said he would try to do one body at a time - one barrel for the bones and one for flesh - would soak for two weeks in the acid solution - would then take the barrels into the bathroom and used a plastic scooper - took a half hour to empty the barrel into the toilet - used 10 flushes - the toilet never clogged - would then rinse and clean out the barrels.

When asked if he wasn't getting some overlap between his victims, he said that towards the end there was an overlap - the deaf mute and the Laotian overlapped and the Black individual he met at 27th Street and Weinberger overlapped - put their flesh in trash bags. Never had two sets of body parts in the same acid barrel. When asked why they overlapped he said, "I didn't have the time or energy to deflesh them." Until he got around to defleshing them (these latter cases) put the body into his bathtub with a bleach/water solution - "to keep the smell down." Then picked up his next victim and when defleshed this victim, would deflesh the previous victim - did them both together. When asked, said the latter victim would not know that there was a body in the tub. Agreed that he "got lazy" about properly disposing of the bodies.

Said his second to last victim (Weinberger) was dead for about a week and kept him in the bathtub in the bleach/water solution - "to keep the smell down and keep them preserved until I could deflesh them." After he used his last victim for sexual purposes for a couple days, he then disposed of her and Weinberger at the same time. Had two bodies kept in the tub in this manner. When asked if he ever took a bath, he said he took showers - would drain the tub and shower with the body in the tub - showered about three times a week.

When asked, said he was employed on a regular basis and worked until his second to last victim - was with this victim and called in sick and lost his job.

Said the deaths of the 12 victims were spread out over two years - six were in 1991. Said that after the third or fourth victim, the dismembering and the defleshing "became pretty automatic."

When asked, again said that two or three individuals at grandmother's woke up and left/were let go. There were two or three such individuals at his last residence.

Said, "the urge was to keep them with me - to masturbate and play with them - this overrode any normal hesitation to have second thoughts about killing them" (his desire for sexual pleasure overrode the taking of life issue). Again, when asked what was wrong with him he said, "an inability to make moral and rational decisions and to resist this sexual lust I had - it cancelled out all normal rational thoughts."

Said Baccardi does make a 151 proof rum - said he usually drank it and the victims commonly drank decaffeinated coffee and Irish Creme - "it's expensive, but tastes good - the hot coffee would dissolve the pill." Jeffrey would usually drink rum and coke. Said the victim was usually intoxicated and that both he and the victim had usually been drinking earlier in the evening and before taking the Halcion mixture. (Agreed that it was unwise/reckless to give anyone who is intoxicated sleeping pills. Then said that he almost killed one of his partners earlier while experimenting at the bathhouse - almost killed him with Halcion - gave him five tablets - called the EMS to the bathhouse and he rode with the individual in the ambulance to the hospital. At the hospital, they thought the individual had drank too much.)

Again, when discussing the disregard for human life issue, said he "viewed them as objects - strangers - if I knew them. I could not have done it - also the alcohol."

Said that both he and the individual he picked up had been drinking - they both would feel somewhat intoxicated - they would return to his apartment and drink there - usually beer or rum. Said he was usually intoxicated when he gave them the Halcion mixture - a couple times he was somewhat sober when he gave them the mixture - had drank earlier, but did not feel intoxicated. Said, "I need about a 6-pack to get buzzed." Would continue to drink beer after they were drugged and passed out, or would drink the 151 proof rum - before and after the victim passed out - usually just beer.

When asked, said he used a nylon strap to choke the last five or six victims - said it was "quicker" - bought it for strangulation purposes. Killed three or four of them when he was feeling somewhat sober - "it made it a little more difficult." When he strangled the others, he was "somewhat drunk" - was not bothered - except for the Ambassador case. (Did not blame alcohol and was not attributing his behavior to alcohol.) Said, "it (alcohol) just put me in a better mood - it made me feel - it increased the lustful desire - it removes inhibitions."

Again, when discussing his attitudes about the life of the victims and what was wrong with him he said, "the lustful desire overpowered any normal moral choices."

When asked about why his sex drive should be so strong he said, "a consuming interest - the only thing that gave me any sense of fulfillment and satisfaction - a continuous urge - relentless is a good way to put it - for physical pleasure and sensation." (Agreed that he was often having several orgasms a day.)

Said he spent "thousands" of dollars on videos and pornography - estimated he owned about 30 videotapes and "countless" magazines. Said, "I just like the ones that showcase the physique." Mentioned the 27th Street Bookstore, the J&R News and the Denmark (burned down). When asked if pornography and the videos caused his behavior he said, "they fueled it - definitely fueled the desire." Said the videos and the magazines kept him aroused and stimulated - "but not the cause - it does desensitize a person." Did not watch any videos or magazines depicting homicidal behavior. Said the most violent material he saw was "playful bondage in pictures - I'm not into anything sadistic - tying, whipping or burning." (Then said that this happened to him one time - he was passed out and "hog-tied" - the man that picked him up was sticking a candle "you know where" - burned his (Dahmer's) thigh - the scar eventually left - while on pass from work-release.)

Said he always had the fear of getting caught by the police - knew he was engaging in criminal and illegal behavior - "the desire was strong enough that it didn't matter - desire warps your thinking that you can't find any peace or rest." When asked what was so pleasurable, he said, "to feel their body and physique and masturbate and have an orgasm."

Said he worked during those two years - all this activity was weekend behavior. During the week at home, would watch videos, use the pictures he had taken, masturbate using the skulls, and do disposal/clean-up work. Sometimes would do clean-up work on weekends.

FREDERICK A. FOSDAL, M.D.

GENERAL & FORENSIC PSYCHIATRY

6647 COLUMBUS DRIV  
MIDDLETON, WISCONSIN 53562  
TELEPHONE (608) 836-6644

November 25, 1991

E. Michael McCann  
District Attorney  
Milwaukee County Safety Building  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233-1487

---

FOR PROFESSIONAL SERVICES: Jeffrey L. Dahmer Examination

11/13/91	Study of Case Materials Psychiatric Examination - Milwaukee County Jail Attorney Conference - McCann Travel 10:00 AM - 7:00 PM	9.0 hrs.
11/19/91	Dictation of Notes	1.5 hrs.
11/25/91	Preparation of Notes	1.5 hrs.
11/25/91	BALANCE DUE: 12.0 hrs.	<u>\$1500.00</u>

PLEASE REMIT TO ABOVE ADDRESS

January 10, 1992

Jeffrey Dahmer - 1/9/92 Interview Notes

Q: Frederick A. Fosdal, M.D.

A: Jeffrey Dahmer

A: Dr. Dietz - we were talking about did I see anything in the Natural History Museum - talking about natural history museums and I remembered way back in high school our class took a trip to a natural history museum and I saw this (Akron, Ohio - high school or junior high) and in the science section they had these folding panels that you just pulled across and in each section in between the sheets of glass was this complete human cadaver - in about four sections. I hadn't remembered that before this. The doctor asked me whether I found this interesting and I told him about as interesting as the rest of the students did - that we looked at all the sections - it was lengthwise a full person - it was kind of shocking.

Q: Did that excite you or turn you on.

A: No - it was just something I hadn't thought of before.

Q: Anything else - we were talking about jogging some memories.

A: We were talking about video tapes that I had seen, and I remembered while I was still at grandaa's that I rented these two video tapes - Faces of Death - they show different stages of death and autopsies and things like that - it's a factual based film. A lot of people rent that.

Q: It's educational?

A: Not really - it's more of an exploitive film - it satisfies people's curiosity as to what people look like when they are dead and autopsies and things like that. I watched it a couple of times just for curiosity - like other people. Tape one and Tape two - a sequel. Those are the two points - most everything else was what we covered between us.

Q: Did you have any questions?

A: No, he asked the same thing - I don't have very many questions - just waiting to get it over with.

Q: What's going to happen in a couple of weeks - do you know?

A: Nothing until the trial -

Q: Do you understand the trial phase and all that?

A: Vaguely.

Q: The law changed in 1991 and set up a three phase trial when you enter an insanity plea. So, first phase is guilt - the DA has to prove you guilty beyond a reasonable doubt - that can go on for weeks if you have a full phase - there is some talk that you might plead guilty to the first phase. The second phase has to do with whether or not you were mentally responsible (legal responsibility issue) and there the defendant has the burden of proof to show that he was not responsible for the crimes. If you are found responsible you are sentenced and if you are found nonresponsible you would go to the Mendota State Hospital. There are pros and cons either way.

A: You and I both know that there's really not any pros in this situation. One thing I want made perfectly clear - somehow I have to make it clear that none of these crimes were motivated by racial hatred or sex hatred for gay people. Those are both wrong and that is what the papers have played up according to what the prisoners have been saying. The papers didn't know what the motive was so they invented one - that's why I'm getting so much flack from other prisoners.

Q: One reason I'm here is to clear up misunderstandings - like the point you just made - the fancy word is necrophile - has somebody talked to you about that?

A: Yeah - Jerry explained a little bit of it.

Q: At least my understanding is that it implies these people have to be dead before you could enjoy them and that was not my understanding. I was concerned it you are going to be labeled or branded as a necrophile.

A: That's not the best description to be labeled with.

Q: It was my understanding that you engaged in sexual behavior with deceased people which is one thing but that does not necessarily mean necrophile - that you needed them dead to enjoy them - you never implied that to me. You hinted that it was done for other reasons - prolongation - availability and control - you had a nonrejecting kind of situation.

A: Yeah, and that's true. It did seem that after they were completely in my control after strangulation that it became easier to fulfill my sexual desires, whether that labels me what you just said.

Q: It became easier to get relief or satisfaction after they were dead.

A: Yeah - or at least after they were drugged.

Q: How would that help? You would get satisfaction to have the person incapacitated.

A: It gave me a feeling of total control over them. I could take my time and not worry about entertaining them, keeping them satisfied - the issue of having control of them made it more exciting for me. And then as things progressed, I was branching out into the cannibalism aspect - trying to find greater fulfillment and satisfaction and the taking pictures of the internal organs and the saving of the heads. It was just further branching out trying to find greater satisfaction - stimulation.

Q: Kinky kind of things - like a husband and wife trying different things?

A: Yeah - I didn't start doing all these things all at once - it sort of built up.

Q: See a necrophile - has to kill a person before he can enjoy them and I thought you could enjoy them alive and sedated and you would rather have them alive.

A: True - that's why I started that drilling.

Q: The killing was not done to bring about their death - that was the sexual thing - there is such a being, but that is not my understanding of you. To you the death was kind of a means to an end - it was a vehicle by which to prolong the relationship.

A: That's a good way - that's what it was - right. Because of time restraints, not having a house of my own - it was the only way to make it possible, at least in part.

Q: Do you see the difference? It may be subtle - you are still having sexual contact with deceased people - people are still getting killed, but that's not the reason. Your wanting to keep them alive speaks against a pure necrophilic problem.

A: Yeah - we were - he showed the video tapes - we had the tv and vcr here and we watched the Return of the Jedi with the emperor character- the Exorcist III tape and he had a lot of electronics equipment brought in.

Q: What about the videos?

A: I was just pointing out to him the main character - Return of the Jedi - that he uses a lot of control and power in the movie - science fiction - good special effects.

Q: So you were impressed with the emperor.

A: Right - that was the main focus - he exuded total control - power over his empire. I could identify with him - I used to watch it before I went to bars - to sort of psych myself up.

Q: Did you want power over?

A: Aspects of life - financial, social, sexual.

Q: Did you want to be king of the world?

A: Yeah - that would have been the ultimate - carrying it to an extreme - that would be nice - at least in my own mind I wanted more power and control. I didn't feel like I had any power.

Q: You were an employee so you were locked into somebody else's wishes there - you weren't your own boss.

A: Which I didn't like - no - never got any satisfaction from the job. Then we watched a couple of pornography tapes - I showed him the ones that appealed to me the most - one that showed the strip tease act that goes on in Chicago that I used to watch.

Q: So he brought them - the police have them.

A: Yeah - they have all my tapes.

Q: How do we stand on the necrophile issue?

A: I think how you described it -

Q: Do you think you've been consistent on that? What I'm afraid of is that at trial there's going to be a mixed understanding - we've got three different formulations going on - either you are or you're not - the term itself is vague - there are not chapters and books written about this, but I guess there are some people that this is their thing.

A: I understand. That wouldn't make sense to me to that extent because I was trying to keep them alive during the last period with the drilling - by having them dead, that was the only way I knew how to control them completely at the time.

Q: You could have had a very compatible cooperative partner - wouldn't that be good enough?

A: It would have, but I never did run into anybody who was willing to be permanently cooperative.

Q: Was it the control - was that exciting for you - or did it just make things easier for you.

A: It was exciting having complete dominance.

Q: Did their being dead - did that spoil the sexual experience at all?

A: No. It didn't until I had to do the dismembering and everything.

Q: Did it matter much to your enjoyment of the guy that he was deceased.

A: No because at that point I had complete control and so that heightened the excitement.

Q: It was more exciting than with a live person.

A: Yeah. But if he had been alive and completely in a zombie-like state - totally compliant that would have been better.

Q: Don't you need some participation on the other guy's part?

A: When I was doing this - no. Because of the participation - in most instances wouldn't have been complete compliance to my wishes - and I was never interested in bondage or torture - that's how some people fulfill their desire for control, and I was never interested in that - I didn't want to cause any pain.

Q: It was just as much fun when the guy was dead - you could enjoy him - it didn't spoil it that he was deceased.

A: No, because that was the only mechanism I could get complete control at the time. It was only later on that I tried to change that - to render them in a zombie-like state - to keep them alive - so they would be with me for a much longer period of time - alive, interactive, but on my terms.

Q: Has this control thing always been - where else has that shown in your life?

A: It started with that bike incident with the bat and the bike - that's when I first started thinking like that. Remember that jogger I saw along the country road - that was the first time I ever thought of taking someone by force when I was around 15 or 16. A jogger along the country road - and he was attractive - probably around 18 or 19. And so I sawed a baseball bat in half - took the handle part - took my bike and waited for him along the country road and was planning on knocking him out and enjoying him sexually in the woods - that was the first



thought of violence - probably when I was 15 or 16.

Q: The interest then was to have a guy knocked out in the woods and enjoy him.

A: Uh-huh. That is the first time I had thoughts of doing something like that. I went out and waited, but he never came by and so I abandoned the idea - I just went out once waiting for him.

Q: It's kind of similar to what you ended up doing later isn't it?

A: Right - starting with Hicks. I was 18 when I met Hicks.

Q: Had that been on your mind for awhile?

A: Yeah - for a few months. It started coming into focus about two years after I was attacked by those group of seniors in high school - I was walking back from a friend's house one night and was approached by three seniors and one of them had a billy club or something and whacked me on the back of the neck real hard for no reason. Unprovoked - when I was 14 - 9th grade maybe. They hit me once and I ran away from them and ran all the way home. I don't know if that triggered anything - the technique that I was using - I never thought about it until I started talking about all this stuff with people - I never gave it any conscious thought through the years.

Q: The idea of incapacitating someone by a blow and then having sex with this disabled person - have any idea where this idea came from.

A: No, I don't - no conscious idea. The best way to get control of someone.

Q: But you knew months before that - maybe years - that you would enjoy homosexual behavior.

A: I was 14 when I had the consenting meeting with Tyson at the club house. In the community I was living in, homosexuality was the ultimate taboo - it was never talked about - there was no outlet. There was never any opportunity for a good sex life - I never saw any opportunity normally to meet anyone like that - it was just an issue that was never discussed in the community at all. Never met anybody that was of the same mindset as myself, so I didn't see any other way than to do it forcefully - when I was 16 - that's when the idea first came. That's the only way I could think of making it possible to satisfy myself..

Are you saying that had there been other avenues for you?

A: Had I met someone who I thought was gay, I probably would have done things differently - but I never did.

Q: I still think there is a qualitative difference between being a homosexual necrophile or a heterosexual necrophile - the only way I enjoy women is if they are dead and that is why I kill them - so I can get them in a deceased state - that is part of the pleasure - I get more pleasure when a person is all bonded up or S&M behavior - that further enhances my sexual experience. My understanding of your sexuality is that you didn't need to have them deceased for your sexual needs - it was just a vehicle - not administrative - somehow logistical seems to an end type thing. Have you been able to count the number of approaches you have taken to achieving this end? We can give the baseball bat one time and then you get into - is the next vehicle just the Malcion - did you make a big jump to Malcion - was there anything in between?

A: No - then it goes to just using visual pictures and magazines up until Hicks - good looking men.

Q: As far as vehicles to render the person submissive - death is the ultimate submission - ultimate passivity - so you can do your own thing. There was the baseball bat, barbells - what about alcohol?

A: Most of them didn't want to drink enough to be in that mode - alcohol played a part, but the Malcion - I started using that in the bath house here in Milwaukee. I did try ether and chloroform later, but it never seemed to work - it never seemed to lengthen the unconscious state - I tried it on a couple - the ones that I was drilling - all the drilling people - it didn't work for some reason.

Q: You wanted to prolong the sedated state?

A: Yeah - without using more pills. I don't know why it didn't work - I used one of those dust masks you can buy at the hardware store and used a medicine dropper to drop it, but it didn't seem to have any effect. I tried a wallet one time when I was out of pills.

Q: Well these are all different ways to try to achieve the same thing. But again, it wasn't to get them deceased so that you could enjoy them because that was -

A: No it would have been much more preferable to have someone completely compliant for a long period of time - alive - that would have been the best.

Q: Are you really sure you tried that hard to go that route?

A: Well, I tried it with the drilling.

Q: No, to find this compatible partner?

A: I probably didn't try as hard as I should have when I was at grandaa's - because of the living conditions - I was living with her and it just wasn't possible to have a long term relationship with anyone like that - under those conditions. And then when I moved into the apartment, I had done it several times and it worked - so I just continued with that method. Your saying I should have tried harder.

Q: I'm not impressed - that you started up so many relationships and that you were abandoned and jilted and had your heart broken time and time again - and finally you resort to what you did.

A: No, I didn't - no.

Q: I would assume that there are a lot of people out there that would have liked to have an ongoing relationship. It's just a matter of finding each other.

A: Uh-huh. No, I didn't - I guess I didn't look hard enough.

Q: So, what do you daydream about? Your interest is in homosexuality.

A: Right. I need some goodlooking guy to -

Q: You aren't dreaming about some incapacitated person.

A: Daydreaming about them being completely compliant with my wishes - being with them for a long period of time - having daydreams of incapacitating them ever since the baseball bat incident - because that is the only way I knew of -

Q: About whopping somebody?

A: I don't know how much I daydreamed about that - I concentrated my daydreams on a good-looking guy who was lying there - I never really entered any real violence into most of the daydreams. He would just lie there - kissing, touching, in total compliance with my wishes.

Q: In this regard, the clubbing the guy - baseball bat, barbell - that in and by itself - did that hold any sexual pleasure for you?

A: No. If that was my thing, I would have tortured them - I wasn't interested in that.

Q: So, the assault aspect - from strangling to dismembering, etc - that's not sexual.

A: No.

Q: There was a lot of work involved in the disposal?

A: Too much.

Q: You kept some stuff - it wasn't all junk for you.

A: No, I wanted to keep the skulls and sometimes the genitals - so I didn't feel like I was losing the person completely.

Q: So, just that much of a keepsake - you could use that and kind of recreate the guy - I have a skull and I can think of the guy.

A: Right - that's why I took the pictures too.

Q: So you could use those for arousal purposes - could you actually arouse yourself with the pictures and the skulls?

A: Yeah.

Q: That could turn you on just like looking at a magazine?  
A: Yeah - in fact it was better because it was more personalized - if I had been able to get one of these chambers - it's a freeze drying chamber - I would have used that - it preserves the person in life-like condition permanently. Preserve the body indefinitely. Yeah - they have such things now days.

Q: So the parts could be used as a turn-on. You could excite yourself - get an erection and all that stuff.  
A: Yeah - but it wasn't as good as having a whole person.

Q: Have you had your best sexual experience with one of your pick-ups - a really great evening?  
A: Yeah - only when they are under my complete control though.

Q: You must have had guys that just totally went along with you - have a wonderful evening together - wasn't that as good?  
A: Not as many as you would think because a lot of them wanted anal sex which I wasn't interested in, and they just wanted to hop from room to room in the bath clubs.

Q: So, even shared partners throughout the evening - it isn't just one guy -  
A: Sometimes it is, but a lot of the times it isn't. Very promiscuous.

Q: So, was your best ever with a live person?  
A: No, it was with a guys that I drugged - while they were drugged.

Q: Your best deceased experience was never as good as your best drugged experience - is that what you are saying?  
A: Right. I had a lot of good drug experiences - it worked rather well.

Q: It's too bad you didn't stop there.  
A: Yeah, that's right - that's true.

Q: But that wasn't enough?  
A: No - it wouldn't have lasted long enough.

Q: It didn't have the longevity?  
A: Right.

Q: There were shortcomings in the deceased technique too.  
A: I know - that was better than nothing. Only being able to be with them for a few days - at least I was able to save something from them. There was drawbacks - they didn't last forever.

Q: Besides being illegal.  
A: The ultimate drawback.

Q: You must have known you couldn't do this forever?  
A: True. I had a great terror of being caught - so I never wanted to get caught. I never wanted to be apprehended - that's why I went to such great lengths to dispose of the evidence - using the acid technique.

Q: You can do the same thing to a deceased body as you can on a live person can't you?  
A: Right.

Q: A mouth job is a mouth job, anal intercourse is anal intercourse, kissing and whatever is all the same isn't it?  
A: Yes.

Q: Is there something so driving, so pleasurable that you had to have them in a deceased state to do it?  
A: The factor of complete control and the time factor.

Q: So it's time and control - that's the only advantage to having them deceased. Otherwise, the sexual behavior was the same?

A: Right.

Q: So, it's like when she's drunk, I get to have intercourse with her - so I gotta get her drunk - when she's not drunk, she won't have intercourse - so there's no big prize for you in the deceased state other than the control issue and the longevity issue?

A: Uh-huh.

Q: You squeezed out a few more hours - a couple of days?

A: Right.

Q: But otherwise the behavior is kind of the same?

A: Uh-huh. I guess I never took the time to really nurture any long-term relationships.

Q: People vary in how attached they become - some people readily get involved or fall in love or become close and some people are very aloof.

A: The only long-term attachments that I was interested in was of a sexual nature - as far as regular friendships - it never interested me too much. After work I like to just go and do my own thing - go to the bars - try to meet the ideal person that I was physically attracted to.

Q: No nonsexual interest in people - you didn't have those kinds of friends?

A: Just work acquaintances.

Q: Confidants or people you talked to?

A: No - never had anything like that. Kept everything to myself.

Q: Do you think you are kind of a loner?

A: Uh-huh. Yes, I think so.

Q: How about with your family?

A: After the divorce, I really never kept in touch with them very much at all.

Q: Where were your confidants while you were growing up and stuff?

A: No - we would talk about things, but I would usually keep my innermost feelings to myself.

Q: So you didn't confide in them - either one of them? Any reason why not?

A: No. I just felt it was best to keep my private thoughts private - I didn't really trust my private thoughts with anyone else - even family members.

Q: Do you think - it occurred to me last week that maybe this kind of aloofness from people in general - standoffish - do you think this affected your ability to have the kind of relationship with a guy - if I'm a loner with people, I can be a loner with men and women -

A: I think it did. After the Hicks incident, I really closed myself off as far as interpersonal relationships - I felt I had something to hide and it affected me greatly. I could interact with people just fine at work and things, but it was almost like leading a double life - it's almost the way it felt.

Q: You mean you had this whooping secret to carry around with you? Which means you can never be honest with somebody - you can't be honest with the world anymore.

A: Uh-huh. Right - that's the way I felt.

Q: Like you are a fugitive from justice and can't be found out.

A: Uh-huh - a double life - it affected all areas of my life.

Q: It certainly got worse - right?

A: It did.

Q: In talking about your personality style you are a kind of stand-offish kind of guy in general with people - there is no reason why you should be extremely warm and honest and get real close to a gay man.

A: Yes, that was my mindset. I was never one that was real interested in getting involved with a big group of people or anything - even from my earliest childhood.

Q: Were you lonely - did you miss people - were you missing something?

A: During high school years it was frustrating to not be able to meet someone of my interests so it was frustrating - yeah it was lonely.

Q: What about afterwards?

A: And afterwards.

Q: Like in Milwaukee - are you lonely?

A: Uh-huh.

Q: You felt lonely - being lonely was being by yourself - kind of sad - Some people don't mind it.

A: I can take it to a point, but not years and years.

Q: See, maybe had you been a little more susceptible to form a relationship with some other guys - maybe none of this might have happened.

A: And if I didn't have such a desire for the total control and domination - right - if I wasn't so selfish. I have to admit what I was doing the ultimate in selfishness.

Q: I asked you about that - it's like putting my sexual interest above their well-being - are you with me on that? Right - uh-huh - that's accurate.

Q: Which brings up - that's a value - that's an attitude - that's conscience - how much of a conscience do you have? A guy can rob a bank and shoot 5 tellers and snuff out these people and just go in a convenience store and steal \$50 and shoot the clerk - that person has a problem with his conscience - there's something wrong with their attitudes and values - we all have a conscience - some are thicker than others - there are some people that couldn't go through a red light if they are in the middle of the Nevada desert because it's against the law. Some people are very conscience stricken.

A: No moral compass. That's why when I first got back up here to Milwaukee after I tried to straighten out my life and it didn't work with the religious - going to church and everything - I progressively started going to the bars - the bookstores and then I found out what a bath club was and I tried that with a cemetery and a mannequin because I didn't want - I was trying to find a way to satisfy myself without hurting anyone again like I did with Hicks. But after the Ambassador Hotel - which was not intentional, I had no morals - no moral compass after that.

Q: So that sensitivity, or that thoughtfulness, or something was gone?

A: It was gone.

Q: But it wasn't across the board - you didn't become a common thief.

A: No, but there's a big difference between stealing and doing what I was doing.

Q: So, the hell with their life - who they are, or what they are.

A: It made it possible (easier to do it) for me to do it if I didn't get to know them well - if I didn't know much about them - I depersonalized them.

Q: Was that an active process? How do you do that?

Uh-huh. Just not ask them any questions about where they live or their home life or anything - not having long conversations with them. If I had gotten to know them any better, it probably would not have happened - if I was in a private setting at home and there was time to talk, maybe it would have been different - I don't know - but

when I first started doing this again I was living at Grandpa's and there just wasn't that time period to do that.

Q: You didn't tell me about the cemetery incident.

A: Didn't I? Did I tell you about the mannequin?

Q: Yes - I brought it up. I said that you should have a mannequin and you said that once you went and got a mannequin - you just never told me about the cemetery -

A: Well, that was around the same time period - in Milwaukee - at grandmother's. Looked through the obituaries and ran across a guy, 18, who had died - went to the funeral home and viewed the body - he was attractive. After he was buried I went out - I bought a shovel - a wagon type device to carry the body back and at 12 at night - 12 midnight - I went to the gravesite and was planning on trying to dig him up.

Q: To take the body - to steal the corpse?

A: Yes - but it was in the middle of winter and the ground was too hard, so it didn't work.

Q: To walk out of the cemetery at night with a body over your shoulder?

A: Not over my shoulder, but in the cart that I had - a wagon.

Q: What's that all about?

A: That was another effort to try to satisfy the cravings - the desires - without hurting anyone.

Q: Then the killing has already been done for you. The guy was already dead - that's what you needed.

A: Right - but I didn't want to have to do the act myself.

Q: Where does this fit in?

A: As far as morals - I didn't want to have to hurt anyone to satisfy myself.

Is this post Torne?

A: This is before Tony - I was living in Milwaukee but I hadn't met Tony yet - and even him - I didn't plan on doing anything.

Q: This is before Tony's death - during that phase you were doing bath houses and stuff?

A: Just bath houses.

Q: So there I don't have to do the killing - at least I didn't kill the guy, but then I'm guilty of robbing a grave - right?

A: Right.

Q: Did you know you could get in trouble for that - it's not charged very often - there aren't many people robbing graves anymore.

A: But it's a much lower level than doing what I was doing later.

Q: But the value for you is that at least now the person is in a deceased state.

A: Right.

Q: So your hope was - at best you might have them for a couple of days - or if they are embalmed they might last longer - what was your thinking.

A: That was my thinking. To have them for a few days.

Q: But the ground was frozen - but you would have been stuck with a body on your hands.

A: Right. Right.

You never owned a car?

A: No, just for a short period after I came up from Miami and lived with Dad. Never had a car in Milwaukee. Used the bus in Milwaukee all the time.

Q: What about the guys you would take home - what did they do with their cars?

A: They usually came by bus or walked - none of them had any cars - none of the people I met had cars.

Q: Was that on purpose?

A: No - it just worked out that way.

Q: You and a guy go home together in a car - he gives you a ride home and then he's done with and then his car is parked down in the street.

A: That wouldn't have worked.

Q: Was that an issue?

A: Yeah - if they had a car, then I wouldn't ask them back.

Q: You meet the guy at the tavern, and he says I have a car -

A: Then I wouldn't have pursued it any further.

Q: This goodlooking guy that owns an automobile would have come back to your place in his car - that would not have worked out?

A: No.

Q: Because then you have to dispose of the car - or leave the car at the bar.

A: No. Usually they would have wanted to drive the car back - so that's ruled out.

Q: Little things like that made a difference.

A: Yes.

Q: How does that interfere?

They would have parked the car near the house and that wouldn't have worked - they could have been traced.

Q: How much did you earn a year?

A: About anywhere from \$20,000 to \$25,000. I wasn't good at saving money - I usually ate out a lot and was paying my grandma \$400 month rent and I never seemed to be able to build up any cash.

Q: Spend a lot on booze?

A: Uh-huh - quite a bit.

Q: Do you think historically you had this cavalier (casual, carefree) attitude about killing people?

A: No - it concerned me because of the chance of being caught - so no there was nothing cavalier about it.

Q: Do you think you were kind of thin about that sort of thing - what bothers me is at the age of 18 you were able to even consider whopping Hicks.

A: Yes - there was something wrong with my morals that's for sure. That's how strong the compulsion - the driving urge was - made some wrong choices.

Q: In general did you feel you were conscientious, or did you do a lot of things that weren't very wise or reckless?

A: Yeah I had one shoplifting incident here in Milwaukee - drunk and disorderlies, but nothing major compared to these - I didn't have a cavalier attitude towards it - not a carefree attitude if that's what you mean. It became easier as time went by - after the Ambassador incident.

Q: Can you set up for me your final arrest?

Okay, a week before the arrest I had been drinking a can a beer at a bus stop - just sitting there thinking and it was at night and Tracy Edwards came by and sat down next to me and asked me for a cigarette - he was waiting for the bus - I gave him a cigarette - we had just a short conversation - he got on the bus and went home. A week later I was in the Grand Mal eating dinner, drinking some beer in the Garden and was on my way out to go

home, saw him and recognized him from the bus stop incident, asked him whether he wanted to go back for \$50 for pictures - he agreed - bought some 151 proof rum - didn't have pills left - was planning on getting him really drunk and doing it that way. We got back to the apartment - we were watching the Exorcist video - drinking.

Q: He was worth killing?

A: Yeah.

Q: Why were you out of pills?

A: I had used them all up previously. All the pills were used on victims. We were sitting there drinking for maybe an hour - watching the video - I told him I wanted to take some bondage pictures and put one cuff on one hand - he didn't want to do that and so after putting the cuff on his hand I have no memory of anything until five minutes before the police knocked on the door with him in front. They came in and asked me if I knew him - asked me where the key to the cuff was - I pointed to the bedroom, but it was actually in the trash outside - I don't know why I pointed to the bedroom - they went in - opened the top drawer to the dresser and saw the pictures - they cuffed me and then they looked in the fridge and saw the head and I don't remember the ride down - I remember waking up and talking to the detective - I don't remember the ride down to the police station.

Q: How much did you have to drink that day?

A: About 10 beers over the course of the whole day and that's not enough to make me blank out - so, I don't know why I lost track of time like that and blanked out.

Q: Were you drinking any of the rum - were you mixing drinks?

A: The rum was for him. I don't remember drinking anything other than beer.

Q: Drinking was always involved to some degree wasn't it?

A: Yeah, it was.

In all the cases - in general were all alcohol related to some degree - do you think that helped to do it?

.. Uh-huh. It lowered my inhibitions and made it easier to go through with the act - it heightened the sexual arousal.

Q: How have you been since the arrest - you are still gay?

A: Yes, I still have those inclinations.

Q: You haven't become neutral or heterosexual?

A: No, I wish I could, but it doesn't work that way.

Q: You still have sexual feelings - what are they?

A: Interest in a good-looking guy, but any thoughts of violence I push out of my mind. I tune it out.

Q: You would still enjoy an incapacitated person? If you had your druthers would it be pleasurable. Could you do it again? Could you have a drugged person and enjoy him sexually?

A: I am trying my best to push those thoughts out of my mind - whenever they come to me, I just start reading or doing something else - I try not to think about it.

Q: Isn't there a chance that people hearing about what you did might get some bright ideas?

A: That's an interesting question because I've gotten letters from people I don't know - guys - who have said that they are killing people and doing the same thing. I've given those letters to Jerry Boyle and he's had the police follow-up on that. I think there's been two letters - but the police are notified about those.

Q: Killing them like you are - kill them and use them for sexual purposes?

A: Uh-huh. Why anyone would write about it and publicize it like that I have no idea. Hopefully it won't give them any ideas. I don't have any control over that, that's for sure.



Q: So basically 75 -100 times in bath houses and hotels - different men - Milwaukee and Chicago - and those you were not paying for.  
A: Right - they were consensual.

Q: So the payment is to get them to come home with you.

A: Right.

Q: Did you first try to get them to come home with you without paying them and save yourself money?

A: I did, but it seemed that offering money always seemed to make them more willing to come back, so I just went with that standard procedure. More of an incentive for them.

Q: Didn't any of them come home with you on their own?

A: Once - Sears - the last guy - he was talking to me in the bar before we left - he's the one that started up the conversation with me, but it always made it easier if I offered money so that's what I continued to do.

Q: A lot of them might have on their own - you're not giving yourself much credit.

A: I don't think they would have. I guess I didn't give myself much credit - I always offered them money.

Q: So all the guys that came home with you - money was part of it. There weren't dozens of guys that came home and left without being paid. Hundreds of guys also didn't come to your apartment.

A: Yes. The times I didn't offer money was just in the bath house.

Q: So if there's any drive - I think we kind of ruled out a pure necrophiliac drive - I need to have the guy dead so I can do my sex thing - I want to do things homosexually with this person and also I want to control this guy - so the issue is when we are talking about trying to control someone and not kill them, we are talking about putting your desire for homosexual behavior and also your desire for passivity.

A: If it was a pure necrophilic drive, I wouldn't ever have started using the drilling technique to render them in a permanent zombie-like state.

Q: The standard for responsibility has to do with ability to control your conduct to the requirements of law - which means ability to conform to the law and not kill people. You chose to kill them as part of your routine to render them inactive - so to conform, you would have had to put your need to have them passive aside and would have had to give up your homosexual - what are you controlling - your need -

A: Need for total dominance.

Q: Put that aside and any sexual interest

A: Right - which seemed impossible to do when I was out on the street.

Q: But you did control it at different places and settings - it was there.

A: Right.

Q: We haven't talked much about the altar. You brought it up, but I didn't ask you much - was it crucial?

A: That was a center I was constructing in the bedroom - with skulls on the table of the victims - two completed skeletons standing on each side - a large lamp with blue globe lights to give the room (with all the lights off) a dark blue mysterious effect and with the two incense burners on the end of the table - that was where I was planning on -

Q: Did you get that far?

A: No. Nothing got set up. It was to get in contact with the spiritual forces to gain power. To perform rituals to contact, I guess, demons or satan - to

Q: Do you believe in that stuff?

A: Yes - and the purpose of it was to draw power to me - in all aspects of my life - financial, social, sexual. If six more months had gone by it would have been completely set up. I already had the table and planned on getting the lamp - all I needed was the lamp and the chair.

Q: How do you get this far - I don't follow.

A: Just from performing rituals and chants to satan. I brought the book by \_\_\_\_\_ - the Satanic Bible and I was reading it in the past - I get different at the Occult bookstore. So I was in the process of formulating the ideas.

Q: Did your ideas - were they satanic - did it come from them.

A: It didn't come from them, but I felt that the temple would help solidify my control and power. Not satanic acts - not religious acts. The Exorcist movie fueled my fantasies. I concentrated on the third - that was the best done. It was more realistic and fit into my fantasies. I didn't think I was possessed - I did not think I needed exorcism.

Q: Do you think you are going to testify.

A: I don't know - I'm debating whether I should or not. I'll make that decision in the future - shortly. I might. My attorney is not saying I can't - he's sort of leaning towards me not testifying but it's my decision.

Q: Why would you want to testify - I'm not saying you should or shouldn't.

A: To make sure that the issue of the motives is cleared up.

Q: You are pretty concerned about it being racial and all that - anything else you would like to cover.

A: No, No, everything else will pretty much be handled by the questioning.

Q: If they ask why did you kill them what will you say?

A: For sexual control, dominance - to satisfy the lustful desires that I had that were so obsessive in my life.

Q: Do you have any questions?

A: No.

*FA Fodak (M-12)*

January 25, 1992

E. Michael McCann  
District Attorney  
Milwaukee County Safety Building  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233-1485

RE: Jeffrey L. Dahmer Examination

RECEIVED

JAN 27 1992

Office Of District Attorney  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233

Dear Mike,

Enclosed is a reprinting of all my notes - corrected a few typos - and underlined all of JD's comments. This copy should be easier to work with and all the pages are numbered. From this, you can start extracting entries that relate to the issues of MOTIVES, WRONGFULNES, CONTROL, INTOXICATION AT THE TIMES OF THE OFFENSES, and others. This will also be my data base from which I will testify and be questioned.

I will be next faxing to you suggested expanded wordings to the prongs of the 971.15 standard, for possible use during opening and closing arguments, etc. Also, questions for the various defense examiners.

On Thursday, Richard Jaeger sent me a copy of his book and a letter of explanation and apology for the Sunday article.

Keep in touch.

Sincerely,



RE: JEFFREY L. DAHMER #1

10/16/91 Interview Notes:

Made the comment that he used to "cherish" his privacy - does not like all this attention and publicity. Mentioned working the third shift at Ambrosia and enjoying getting off work in the morning and having coffee and donuts. Would then sleep from 10 a.m. to about 5 p.m.

31 years old and born on 5/21/60. Was told that I was DA appointed and said this did not bother him. He asked about the length of training I had. Said the pleasures in life he has left are food and cigarettes. Then said, "it's kind of pathetic - it's my own fault - if I had chosen a different path, life would have been different." Said he is continuously watched - said it's hard to get to sleep with the light on in his cell - suicide precautions. When asked if he was suicidal he said, "honestly, I have no suicidal desire - it would put me in a worse predicament - I would find myself in hell." Said he believed in heaven and hell - not religious prior to his arrest. Since that time, said, "I have time to do a lot of reading - evaluate my life - I never read much before - I just turned on the tv." Does a lot of reading in his cell - receives material from the Sister in jail - Bibles have been sent to him. Does not have a television or newspapers while in jail and is "completely" cut off.

Stands 6' tall and weighs 170 lbs. Said, "I never put any stock into talking about my life." Prior to his arrest, said he had control over his life - now he has no control at all. Again when asked about being suicidal, said the he was intoxicated when he was arrested and that he may have said something about suicide to the police but that it was not true. Has never made a suicide attempt. Mentioned an individual committing suicide while he was in the Army in Germany - gunshot wound to the head head.

Understood the reason for our meeting to be, "to determine if I was or not during the times of the crimes - that's the bottom line - that's

the main reason." Understood he was being charged with "17 counts of first degree intentional homicide." Estimated he was arrested in late July - around the 27th - at his home - then taken to jail on a Tuesday evening - has been in jail ever since - has not been sent to any hospitals for observation. Is not on any medications at this time other than Dimetapp for a cold/sinus problem. Caught cold at CCI - his bed was on the floor and there was a draft - has been at CCI two times - six weeks total - understood for a probation revocation.

When asked why he was on probation he said, "for taking pictures of a 13-14 year old guy some years ago." Had a bench trial. After his arrest, was in jail for six days and then placed on bail. Plead no contest - his attorney, Jerry Boyle, was retained by his parents. Prior to his trial, saw a psychologist by the name of Lodell - his office is near Northridge - referred to him by Attorney Boyle - had three meetings with Lodell - a report was sent to Boyle (around 1988). Said he also saw a lady psychologist with the State (?). No one testified - just the reports - did not see the report. Did not know the name of the judge that sentenced him - recognized the name of Gardner. Was sentenced to one year with work release privileges and five years probation. Was also ordered to attend DePaul for outpatient alcohol treatment after completing his Huber time - nine months - released around 3/89.

Participated in the DePaul Outpatient Program for six months - originally had meetings three times a week and then weekly meetings - groups and individual counseling - for alcoholism. Did not recall the name of the female therapist. Said DePaul was "not really helpful - I didn't consider having an alcohol problem - I didn't crave it - I drank on weekends - sometimes I went overboard and that's when I got into trouble - I drank on weekends during the program and continued after the program." Did not think he was an alcoholic. Also said the court ordered outpatient treatment for the sexual aspects of his case - his PC, Donna Shester, made arrangements to see William Crowley, M.D. - had three outpatient visits with Dr. Crowley - an hour each time - paid for by IBM - saw Dr. Crowley in May and June of 1991. He was collecting background information - did not discuss the sexual aspects of his original case. Crowley recommended antidepressant medication but he never got his

prescription filled - did not feel he needed antidepressant medication. Said he was somewhat sad and upset over financial problems but did not feel depressed - "just feelings of lack of direction and emptiness - I wasn't crying or suicidal." Had one visit with Crowley ever two weeks - at Social Services on Walnut Street - their last visit was two weeks prior to his present arrest.

Said Crowley did not know about the homicides - never told anyone ever - "I kept to myself pretty much - so this is a whole new ballgame to me (talking about things) - now that this bomb has fallen - there is no need to hide anything - completely unload my conscience - to hide nothing." Said talking about matters has helped - "the pressure of concealing over the years - built up a tremendous amount of pressure - I was very good at suppressing emotions - denial was a big part of my life - just buried them with alcohol and other things - so it's a relief to be forced to try to put things right - one thing that's clear to me now is that the truth will come out." (Agreed with me that he was leading a "double-life.") Said, "I just tried to put it out of my mind - suppress it so it wouldn't bother me - work and activities helped - except on the weekends when I drank and had free time - I was becoming obsessed with sex, I guess - it started a long time ago - when I was 18 - the first time I made my mistake - it's tainted my whole life ever since."

Has had three court appearances - no one has testified - waived his preliminary hearing - "I think we entered a guilty plea." Understood his trial was scheduled for late January, 1992. Understood had entered a plea of "not guilty by reason of insanity - over a month ago." Has not had any court appearances since that time. (The nature of his plea, the bifurcated trial, and the possible future dispositions were explained to him.) Said he heard of the Mendota and Winnebago Mental Health Institutes since being in jail - never heard of them before. Saw Dr. Palermo one time - last Sunday - for two hours. Said he has been examined "many times" by Dr. Smail - estimated about 10 times for about an hour each time. Said someone from Corrections interviewed him for one hour at CCI - gave him inkblot tests - in regard to his placement in prison (a female psychologist from DCI).

said he takes a day at a time - was not sure how he wants his case settled. When asked why he confessed he said, "that was to make amends to what I brought into motion - I owe it to the families and not to keep it hidden." Understood he did not have to talk to the police - was told this by the police. Said, "to make a full and complete confession - there came a time to tell the truth - I've only confessed to the ones that I have committed - it would be ridiculous to try to hide what I had done - the crimes that I have committed - the detectives knew about it fully - about half of them they would not have had the slightest knowledge - I just want to put an end to it." Said he has talked to his attorneys and to Ken Smail - said Dr. Smail has taped every session. Said he has no regrets that he has confessed to the police.

Past personal history: Born in Milwaukee on 5/21/60 - thought at the Milwaukee Children's Hospital. Lived in Milwaukee for about one year and then moved to Ames, Iowa - until the age of 6 - had some memory of living there. Father was in school there - either in undergraduate or graduate school. Then moved to Doylestown, Ohio - father was hired by Pittsburgh Paint and Glass - thought his father had his Ph.D. by that time. Lived in Doylestown for one year and then moved to Barbertown, Ohio for two years. Then moved to Bath, Ohio - "that's where I did most of my growing up - I lived there until I was 18 years old." Graduated in 1978 from Rivere High School in Richfield, Ohio. Grade school was in Bath - always attended public schools. Then attended 3 months at Ohio State University in Columbus - "I drank my way through that." Attended one quarter and took general studies - did D level work - "I was doing so much drinking" - then quit. Father urged his dropping out - parents were separated at the time.

Then enlisted into the U.S. Army - entered in 1/79. Basic training was at Fort McClellan, Alabama - signed up for MP school. Said basic was "tough" - his weight went from 220 lbs. to 175 lbs. Started his MP training and then his MOS was changed and he was transferred to Fort Sam Houston in San Antonio, Texas - to the Medical Field Service School - took a field medic course for two months. Then had two weeks leave .

Baumholden, Germany. Assigned to the 268th Armor division - tank and infantry - performed general duties - took outpatient sick call at the clinic until about 10 a.m. and then worked at the motor pool until 5 p.m. There was a physician on duty at the clinic.

Started drinking alcohol "heavy" while in high school - beer and whiskey - at a friend's house. Also drank most evenings while in Germany - "it was pretty miserable trying to do PT runs (the next morning) with a hang over - a bottomless pit - I would drink so much it was pathetic." Said he received an Article 15 - "I mouth offed to a lieutenant" - did not receive any alcohol counseling and was never sent to the mental health clinic - denied receiving any psychiatric care or evaluations while in the Army. Did not ask for an early discharge, but was told that he could get out because of his drinking. Received an honorable discharge. Did not go AWOL and was never in the stockade. Said he knew what he was doing as a medic - did not do any suturing - performed general first aid. Lived in the barracks and did not date. Talked about "Annabelle's Hotel" nearby in Germany. Said there were prostitutes there and the hotel was near post - he had no interest in the prostitutes - said prostitution was legal in Germany. Was discharged in 3/81 - denied going before a medical or disciplinary board. Was sent to North or South Carolina for two days and processed out. Had free transportation to the city of his choice and he chose Miami.

Lived there for a week in a hotel and later slept on the beach for a couple of weeks - on Collins Avenue until he found a job. Talked about the spiders and the mosquitos. Obtained a job at a restaurant as a cook and waiter - from April-September, 1981. Lived in a motel and paid \$400/month - Bimini Motel - worked 10-12 hours a day. Continued to drink excessively and was fired for "coming in late."

When returned to Ohio and spent time with his father and stepmother in Bath - for 2-3 months - continued drinking excessively and often came home late. His paternal grandmother lived in West Allis - it was de he could live with her - moved there around 10/81 - lived there for  
Catherine Dehmer - she is now 86



1982 - a phlebotomist for one year (inserted the needles). Said the pay was low and he got tired of his job. Continued drinking excessively. Was unemployed for a couple of years - 83-84. Collected unemployment for 1.5 years. Had a couple of odd jobs through Flexi Force. Then started work at Ambrosia Chocolate Company in 1985 - worked there on the first shift for six months when sent there by Flexi Force. Then he was hired full-time and was assigned to the third shift - for six years - from 11 p.m. to 7:30 a.m. Said he called in work and was told that he had one point left, but that was not accurate - did not have any more points - called in sick because of one of the present cases - spent the night with this individual and lost his job. Showed up for work and was told he did not have any points left and was dismissed. Admitted that he missed work because of his alcoholism - estimated he missed work about 12 times during 1991. Earned \$10/hour and had medical and dental benefits. Netted about \$275/week. Mixed sugar and the vegetable oil and the cocoa powder - said there are hundreds of different formulas for chocolate. Was dismissed on a Sunday evening - showed up for work and was told that he was fired. Did not have any income after that - did not collect unemployment.

Since living with his grandmother - lived in an apartment at 24th Street and Wells - for about two months - while there, he said a Laotian individual "caught my eye" - asked him to pose - took two pictures and they had some drinks - paid the individual and he left. This individual told his parents - about 1 a.m. that same evening was arrested at work and taken to jail - 1988.

Father's name is Lionel- 56 years old and from Milwaukee - presently works with PPG in Pittsburgh - has a Ph.D. from Marquette - in "analytical chemistry." Mother's name is Joyce Flint - from Chippewa Falls. Is the second born of two children and has a 25-year-old brother, David, attending college in Columbus, Ohio. Parents separated around 78, and while living in Bath, Ohio. When asked why, he said, "standoff irreconcilable differences - their relationship was shaky for years - they just didn't get along." Said mother moved out and that the separation/divorce was her idea. Said, "she seemed to initiate a --



parent was an alcoholic and denied that either parent was abusive to each other or to him. Said his father was "easygoing" and brought a lot of work home with him - he loved tennis - played tennis with Jeffrey years ago - they go along well - they have had a good relationship and were close - father never had any psychiatric care. Said mother was "emotionally different over the years" - since living in Doylestown and after her second child was born - was depressed - apparently saw different mental health personnel - remembered being on Darvon for pain. When he was 15 years old, she was possibly placed in a psychiatric hospital in Akron, Ohio - remembered her complaints being "tiredness and chronic depression" - did not think she ever received ECT. Said she did better after the divorce. Said they were "somewhat" close. Said he was "discouraged" about seeing her unhappy over the years. Said she was an effective mother and a good mother - said he has cared about her over the years "and I still do - I still have love for them both." Said he is not bitter towards them. They separated when he was 18 years old and just before he started college in Columbus, Ohio.

Mother moved to Chippewa Falls with his brother. Said mother got a court order to have father move out. Jeffrey and his brother then lived with mother until mother and brother went to Chippewa Falls. Father lived in a nearby motel. Mother told Jeffrey that she was going to go to Chippewa Falls - she did not want him to tell father that they were leaving. Jeffrey stayed at home and did not go with mother because he was about to start college. When father found out that mother had moved out, he was upset with Jeffrey for not letting him know - said it "was hard to stay neutral." Said he did not want to go to Chippewa Falls - had visited there when he was quite young to see his relatives. When asked, said he did not feel abandoned - he wanted to continue with his college plans. After he started at OSU, father moved back into the house. Before he left for college, he met father's girlfriend, Sheri. Was unaware of his parents possibly having affairs over the years - "I never bothered to ask - I wasn't going to pry." After he went to college, father lived at home for a few years - he was living there when Jeffrey returned to see him after being discharged from the Army. Father married Sheri one or two years after mother moved to Chippewa Falls. They later rented a house

one during the week and Sheri has continued to live in Bath in a rented condominium - father returns on weekends in his car. Sheri is about 50 years old and works for a job placement agency - they do not have any children - said he likes Sheri.

Mother stayed in Chippewa Falls until around 1987. David returned to Bath and lived with father around 1985 - during the time that father was living in the first rented house in Bath. Said his parents separated when he was about 18 years old - "It was obvious they weren't getting along - a messy divorce - make each other look bad." Said the divorce was harder on David than on himself - denied that it was a devastating experience for him. David lived with father until he went to college - is now a senior in college. Mother moved from Chippewa Falls to Northern California around 1987 - does not know the town where she lives - works with AIDS patients. She has a bachelor's degree in counseling - did not know the name of the school - thought it was in Chippewa Falls - she has never remarried. Has had little contact with her over the years - either telephone or through letters. Visited her in Chippewa Falls about 7 years ago and while he was living with his grandmother in West Allis. Mother has tried to keep in touch with him - will write and call - would call at grandmother's house but he would not talk to her - he felt guilty for not keeping in touch - put off writing letters and calling her. Said he has not been pining or missing her over the years. Said he did not miss or long for his parents after leaving home - said he was doing too much drinking - "drowning my emotions in alcohol - I tried to forget their later years when their marriage was so bad - tried to forget the divorce." Said he was never close to David.

Father has visited him three times in jail and mother was coming this weekend - the first time in years. (Did not know if Dr. Smail was going to interview them, but I told him that it would be informative to have a statement from the parents as to what they would say about him.) Said Attorney Boyle has visited mother in California and father in Pittsburg. Also been to Boston to talk to a doctor Fred Berlin there in regard to sexual behavior - said Dr. Berlin is going to interview him.

When asked if he felt that his family problems were responsible for

After legal difficulties he said, "it's not the reason for my being in this situation - I'm not blaming my parents - not in the least - they had nothing to do with this." When asked what he was blaming he said, "I have one person to blame - the person sitting across from you - no one else - no one put a gun to my head - I had choices to make and I made the wrong choices - I could have made different choices in the past - it's obvious to me - if I had more foresight - if I had more motivation to find a career and worthwhile acts to fill my time - rather than drinking my problems away - I drank my emotions and problems away - the pain of my family situation - the divorce - that's what started it."

After his mother moved to Chippewa Falls, was alone for a couple weeks in the house - had a car and would drive around and drink with his friend, Jeff Six - a 6'2" Hungarian - "his whole thing was finding the best marijuana and smoking as much as possible" - the last two years of high school - was with Jeff 3-4 times a week smoking marijuana and drinking. During the two weeks that he was home alone after mother moved to Chippewa Falls, said his daily alcohol increased.

While on his way home in his car - picked up a hitchhiker - Steve Hicks - Hicks was wearing short pants and tennis shoes - picked him up on the spur of the moment - told him he had marijuana and alcohol at home - "the first mistake that lead up to all this - had I driven past, all this would not have happened." Implied that his strange behavior started with animals. said Jeff Six would like to drive fast and hit dogs - while living in Bath with his parents - said Six's behavior "made me sick."

Had double hernia surgery when he was 3 or 4 years old. Has had hayfever. Had polymyositis for about one year in his shoulder - was on Prednisone, 1 tablet a day for one year - did not remember his doctor's name - at a clinic on Lincoln.

Said his first legal difficulty was while living in Bath - drunk and disorderly and while living with his father and Sheri and after his discharge from the Army. Said he was "very drunk and obnoxious - I was involved in a police scuffle" - was in jail overnight in Akron (1981). Said he was arrested for drunk and disorderly a couple times in West

Allis - had 2-3 overnights in the Milwaukee County jail - was fined. Did not recall the judges names or his attorney's - while living with his grandmother. Was arrested for urinating at the State Fair - drunk and disorderly - denied getting involved in bar fights - would not drink alcohol at home - "always" in bars. Arrested once for shoplifting - was "short" on money and wanted a coat - from O'Neil's in the Spring Mall on 27th Street - was caught and spent one night in jail and fined \$25. Was arrested for L & L - exposing himself in a park in West Allis - minors were walking through the park - 13-14 year olds - three boys - stood about 50 feet away - heavily wooded - they saw him and he wanted them to see him. Had his penis out and was masturbating - they laughed and left - the police came later and he was taken to jail for a couple of days - was fined and ordered to receive counseling - was on probation for one year and saw a lady by the name of Dr. Rosen - did not know her first name - she was in Fox Point - saw her weekly for about one year and stopped when he was off probation - said these sessions were not helpful. Said he was supposed to be seeing her because of his sexual problems, but said he did not want to talk to her.

When asked, said his exposing behavior and masturbating in front of men went on for about one year - started while living in West Allis - would expose himself and masturbate in front of teenage boys and some adult men - would fantasize about the kids - would just masturbate, but not ejaculate. Wanted to observe their reactions - a good reaction would be for them to stare and watch in an admiring way. Most observers would pretend not to see him and walk away. Did this for about one year while living in West Allis - stopped doing this after his arrest.

Started using marijuana while in his junior year in high school - Jeffrey Six - discontinued marijuana after graduating from high school - used hash a couple of times in Germany - has never used cocaine - denied involvement with other street drugs - used marijuana only during his last two years of high school.

Started drinking alcohol while in high school. Said his drinking "tapered" the last six years - would drink primarily on weekends. A  
... would involve a 12-pack and some Yukon Jack

Whiskey - then would continue to drink the next day and evening. Estimated he might have drunk a case of beer on the weekends and at bars - attended bars in West Allis. Around 1985, said he "discovered" gay bars - felt comfortable in that atmosphere and liked the live entertainment - male strippers - would commonly have blackouts - his first one was in Munich at the Octoberfest. Missed his tour bus back to base (gave details). Said his only alcohol treatment was at DePaul.

(Closing questions prior to our termination.) Said he was admitting to 17 homicides. When asked, said he has realized he has been "gay" since the age of 13 - said he has not had any feelings for women. Estimated he has had sexual contact with about 100 different men - sometimes he did not have to pay. One time was paid \$10 by a 65-year-old man - was taken to a "bath house" and gave this man a blow-job. Said that half of the time he would have to pay someone to have sex - as a last resort. If someone "caught my eye," would pay them to have sex - usually paid \$50 - estimated he has paid someone about 25 times - in Chicago and Milwaukee - would bring them back to Milwaukee. Said he likes "light sex" - to lay around and mutual masturbation - watch videos - does not like "heavy sex" - anal intercourse. Likes mutual "blow-jobs." When asked why he would go one step farther and kill them, mentioned something about "craving control" and "dominating" over them - said he wanted to keep them with him longer. When asked about all the dismembering etc., implied that was not for sexual gratification - liked the use of my word "administrative" for handling all the remains.

(END OF INTERVIEW)

D 10/22/91

C 10/29/91

M 10/30/91

RF· JEFFREY L. DAHMER #2

10/23/91 Interview Notes:

Since my last interview, had a visit from his mother - about three times - she lives in Fresno, CA - has not seen her since she lived in Chippewa Falls - she is still "supportive."

Said he never stopped drinking alcohol - drank during weekends while living in Milwaukee - in Milwaukee since 1981 - DePaul was his only alcohol treatment.

Has seen Dr. Palermo one more time.

Said his first "sexual experience" was when he was 14 years old - with a 13-year-old boy from across the street - they were in a tree fort and addressed and played with each other and kissed each other - this happened a couple times - had been his friend for a few years. Said they would approach each other and it was by mutual consent - around 7th or 8th grade.

Heterosexually, said he never tried to initiate a relationship - had no desire - did not date or call girls over the years - "I knew where I stood - I knew I was gay." Said feeling this way and realizing this was not that upsetting or traumatic to him years ago. Said he first became aware of his "interest in the physique of better looking guys." Said his involvement with the 13-year-old boy from across the street was an "isolated incident."

In junior high school, said he had a "fascination with road kills" - dogs killed on the road. Denied purposefully killing any animals and cutting them up. Said he picked up the animals off the road and wanted to see what was inside of them - he was "curious." He was going to deflesh and clean the skeleton of a particular large dog - did not finish the project. Said this behavior was not sexually motivated and he did not derive any particular sexual pleasure from doing this. Said this



behavior with the dead animals lasted for a couple years - about ten animals altogether - mostly dogs and a few racoons - lasted until he was 17 years old or until his junior year in high school - then "lost interest."

Next mentioned the death of Hicks. Said he was living alone at home for a couple weeks and after his mother had moved to Chippewa Falls - father was living 5 miles away in a motel. Had been drinking and picked up a hitchhiker on Cleveland Massilan Road - a young man with a bare back and short pants - in June or July - returned home and they had some beer. Said he was attracted to him - Hicks wanted to return to his destination - Hicks was not gay - wanted Hicks to stay - while Hicks was sitting down, hit Hicks by surprise from behind on the head with a barbell - knocked him out - they had been together for about 90 minutes before the assault - had interest in his physique. (Denied hating gays or Blacks as reason why he hit him or others.) Denied previous approaches or attempts to make homosexual contact - did not have any "opportunity" because he lived at home. Said his picking up Hicks was his first approach. Said he wondered "how do I get this guy to stay" - did not ask him to stay and did not offer him money. Had the idea to hit him over the head for about a half hour - they were drinking Busch beer and he was intoxicated. Then strangled him with a barbell - "I was pretty panicked." Hit him on the head with a barbell - "I didn't want to get caught so I went all the way and finished it (strangled him) - I cracked his skull." Said he killed him to get rid of a witness and to end Hicks' suffering - thought he probably would be disabled because of the head injury. Said, "I definitely wanted to make sure no one found out about it." Said he had been drinking throughout the day and really felt "panicked" after he killed Hicks. Said the alcohol "clouded my thinking."

Said he sat on the bed and wondered "what should I do now." A couple hours later, took the body to the crawl space and waited for darkness. Said he did not sleep that night and felt "too horrified." Did not attempt anything sexual prior to the assault or afterwards. The next day did masturbate in front of the body and touched the body - in the ch-

the body. (Had heard of necrophilia before. Said his interest prior to Hicks murder was to be with someone who was alive - denied having any prior thoughts or fantasies about necrophilia, or being involved sexually with someone after their death.) Said he was "very worried" about his legal situation - knew no one was coming back to the house "but I had to dispose of the evidence." The second day, bought a hunting knife and then masturbated again - cut him open to view his insides - then cut off his head, arms and legs - "to make him light enough to carry" - not sexually motivated behavior, but disposal behavior. During the second night, took trash bags with the parts to a large ravine - around 3 a.m. On his way to the ravine, was pulled over by the police for driving left of center - the policeman called for a back-up - he passed the sobriety test - the policeman asked what was in the back seat. Told the policeman it was trash for the landfill. Was asked why he was out so late - said he was upset with his parents' divorce and he decided to go for a "late drive." The policeman shined a light in the back seat and this made him "really nervous." He was not arrested and he returned home. (Said one of the officers was now Lieutenant Munsey - Munsey came to Milwaukee to interview him - then discovered he was one of the stopping officers.) Said, "I wished I had been caught - it would have put a stop to it."

The next morning, put the bags with the body parts in a 10 ft. drainage pipe in his backyard and smashed the opening of the pipe closed. A few years later, after his discharge from the Army and while living back home for about six months with his father and stepmother, opened up the pipe when his parents were gone - found the bones and broke up the bones with a rock and scattered the pieces, "small pieces so they would not be identified." At the time of the homicide, said he threw the knife and Hicks' necklace over a bridge - about two weeks later. Burned Hicks' clothes in an outside trash burner.

(Then said that in over half of the homicides, the police never would have known and he would not be charged - said he wanted "nothing concealed" and that is why he has been so cooperative.)

Blamed the Hicks' homicide as a "big factor" in his starting to abuse alcohol - said alcohol helps him not think about it. Said there was

nothing in the news or on television about Hicks - he was never questioned. Said he was "curious" when he was back living at home - he decided to "completely dispose of the evidence." Said Hicks' death was always "in the back of my mind - I drank the memories away." Did not know Hicks' family - "a horror that I wanted to forget." They did not have a fight prior to the assault. Said he wanted to knock Hicks out because he would then have "control over him."

When asked about the other homicides, he said he wanted them incapacitated - "the ability to exercise complete control over someone." Said he was attracted to their looks and "they're with me and I can keep them." Denied any previous clinging type behavior and denied being aware of any intolerance to being left alone or abandoned. Said his mother's leaving was not that upsetting to him and that her leaving was discussed and that he stayed there because he was going to start college - her leaving was not devastating. Said her leaving provided a "window of opportunity to bring someone home" - for homosexual contact.

Asked about the publicity he has received and disagreed with some of the articles - has not read any of them. Definitely denied being molested during his childhood - by his parents, relative or anyone else. Definitely said he was not a victim of sexual abuse.

Said, "I was attracted to him (Hicks) enough that I wanted to keep him - that was the first time."

Later, in Germany, said he bought male pornographic magazines and routinely masturbated - on a daily basis. Said he started masturbating in junior high school - called it an "obsession - to relieve tension." For stimulation, he would use homosexual videos and pictures. After the Hicks' homicide, said he was deterred from any further contacts - also said he was "too busy with college and the Army and Miami." When asked about his sexual feelings, said his practice was to "always" have male magazines available for masturbation purposes. In the Army, said he had "no opportunity" and was not approached for homosexual purposes. In Miami, was "too busy working - I never had anyone to take back to a hotel." Said he continued to drink excessively during those years.

help suppress his memories - also said he became "hooked" on beer and mixed drinks by that time.

Said he did not re-experience the feeling of separation or somebody leaving him again - never told anyone about what happened to Hicks.

Again, when asked about killing animals during his childhood, said his animal behavior only occurred with animals killed on the road, as described above. Did not save parts of the animals except for the one time he was going to mount the skeleton of a large dog - did not finish the project.

In Miami, did not have a car and worked long hours and had little money - did not have any homosexual contacts - did not go to gay bars - worked in the tourist section of town. (Agreed that he was somewhat of a "naive" gay individual.)

After returned to his father and stepmother in Bath - was there for six months - continued to abuse alcohol - this led to arguments and it was his father's idea that he should live with grandmother in West Allis - he did not want to. Had visited grandmother a few times during his childhood.

Arrived in West Allis around 12/81 - looked for work and helped grandmother around the yard. Said grandmother was "heavily" into church activities - he tried to straighten his life out - went to church and did not drink alcohol for a couple years - stopped masturbating and using men's magazines - went to a protestant church - did not know the name or denomination - grandmother was upset with his drinking - did not drink for about two years. Lived with grandmother for 8 or 9 years. Continued to have homosexual desires "but I did my best to suppress them."

During that time, at the West Allis library, another male gave him a note inviting him to come down to the lower level bathroom "and I'll give you a blow job." Did not follow through with the invitation, but wanted to keep on the straight path and "not..." After this, said his desire increased and his willpower lessened - started "slowly" drinking again.

on weekends - drinking enhanced his homosexual desires. Then started going to bookstores and looking at magazines and again started masturbating. Did not know where the gay bars were, but found out in the pornographic bookstores. Around 1985-86, started going to gay bars - this "fueled my desire" - found out what a bath club was - by this time had stopped going to church.

Mentioned the Milwaukee Bath Club - \$16 a night - would look at male videos in the viewing lounge - he and others would sit around wearing towels - this was not illegal, but having anal intercourse was all that was illegal. Paid a \$25 a year membership - went there on weekends, even while living with his grandmother - she did not know where he was - his parents did not know that he was gay - had "one night stands" at the bath house (finally had his first mutual consent homosexual experience) Went to the bath house for a couple years. After it closed, would pick up men and go back to the Wisconsin or Ambassador Hotels - on Saturday nights - after leaving a bar. Said the bath house closed because of a possible tuberculosis problem. Was aware of the AIDS issue - occasionally had anal intercourse and then would use a condom. Did not like anal intercourse, but just wanted to "lay around, hug and kiss." Estimated that he had been with 200 different men - ages from 18 to late 60's. Said, "you don't develop a lasting friendship there." At the bath house, was usually with someone new every time - most of the males there did not interest him - only a few of them were "nice looking" - those were the only ones he would bother trying to pick up - was approached himself by less desirable men and he would then just make "small talk" with them and turn them down. The ones that he was attracted to usually did not approach him - he would have to approach the ones he liked - sometimes they would agree and sometimes not - sometimes would have to settle for a less desirable man and especially after he had been drinking. On about 50% of the times, the attractive men would go with him - implied that he was not routinely rejected or disappointed - was not devastated by the rejections when turned down - "that's to be expected." Said they have "very shallow relationships" amongst each other.

Said he never had a sustained lover or steady relationship - it was his goal to have such a steady boyfriend, but he wanted to "play th

f ld" - was not devastated that he did not have a steady lover - but ought it might have been "nice." Said most of the men tend to play the field and not have a steady lover. While living at grandmother's was not able to bring people home because she was there. Would be gone on Saturday nights - gave grandmother a work excuse as to why he was gone. Would pick someone up and go to one of the hotels. Would only have a sexual contact like this on Saturday and not during the week. Started using Halcion, a sleeping pill, at the bath club. If his partner wanted to have "heavy anal sex." - he did not want to and he would slip them a sleeping pill in their liquor in order to avoid having anal intercourse. Would then enjoy them physically while they were passed out - "the warmth of their company and have oral sex." Said if he did not cooperate in anal intercourse with his partner, then the partner would usually leave after one or two hours - therefore he had to incapacitate them to keep them there. Said the Halcion was "a way to keep them there all night." While his partner was passed out, would lay on top of him, caress him, and kiss him - said they were attractive even though they were passed out. Would use four half milligram tablets of Halcion in with rum and coke - he would offer them drinks up in his room - they did not serve alcohol downstairs in the bath house - just a juice bar. Obtained his Halcion from Dr. Olson - received about 30 a month and had his prescription refilled "many times" - over a two year period of time - a specialist in internal medicine - had 3-4 actual visits with Dr. Olson - said he went to see him with a bogus complaint of having trouble sleeping - his source of Halcion - Dr. Olson was at the West Allis Memorial Hospital.

(Said he has told most of what he has told me to other people. Said all that he told me that was new was related to the discrepancy between his scattering the bones of Hicks two weeks after the homicide when it was really a few years later.)

Said the Halcion was "very fast acting" - usually was not accused by his partner of being drugged - this happened once or twice in Chicago. Went to Chicago "many times" after the Milwaukee bath house closed - belonged to two bath houses there - the Union Club and Man's Country on Halstead and Clark Streets. They were three times bigger than the

Milwaukee club. Used his sleeping potion quite regularly "almost every  
time - it made things easier - then I wouldn't have to worry about doing  
things that I didn't want to do." Once or twice the partner would be  
upset when he realized he had been drugged - was hit one time by one of  
his partners in Chicago. Said he was the only one that was drugging  
partners.

Then discussed the Ambassador Hotel death, - the first time in Milwaukee -  
picked up an individual at the 219 Club - a white male - went to the  
Ambassador Hotel and was "planning on a normal night." Gave him the  
Halcion mixture - the partner passed out - woke up lying on top of his  
partner - the partner had a broken rib and he, Jeffrey, had bruised  
forearms - assumed he had beaten him to death - they had been drinking  
151 proof rum - "drinking very heavy" - said he had no intentions of  
hurting him - "it shocked the hell out of me" - he was heavily bruised  
throughout the chest area - said blood was coming out of the victim's  
mouth and that he was dead (around 1987). Denied any recollection of  
killing him and assumed he "blacked out." Said, "I had no intention of  
doing anything violent to him." Did not know what happened and could not  
find the bottle of rum. Said he woke up that Sunday morning and did not  
know why it happened - did not know what to do next - "the whole thing  
started all over again." Put the body in a closet at the hotel - went to  
the Grand Mall and bought a large suitcase with wheels on it - for \$35.  
Paid for a second night at the hotel and put the body inside the suitcase  
- stayed at the hotel until 1 a.m. and then went down in the elevator and  
the taxi driver helped him put the body into the trunk. Then went to  
grandmother's house. (When asked why he didn't call the police, he said  
it never crossed his mind - "I assumed they would accuse me.")

At grandmother's house, put the suitcase in the fruit cellar in the  
basement - was Thanksgiving time - father, stepmother, an aunt and a  
uncle were there for Thanksgiving - it was cold outside and the body was  
"preserved." On the following Monday, when grandmother had left for  
church he "defleshed" the body near a drain in the basement - put the  
pieces in three trash bags - "tripled bagged so the weight would not be  
enough - fist-sized pieces of flesh - about 30 lbs. per bag." When  
asked why he didn't just cut the limbs off and put them in a trash bag

he said that "limbs might have been discovered." Put the bones in a blanket and crushed them and put them in bags - set out about five trash bags for pick-up on Monday morning - cleaned up the basement. A week later, threw the suitcase in the trash pick-up. (Agreed that he had a big disposal problem to contend with after he found the individual dead at the hotel.)

At the hotel, remembered kissing and engaging in mutual masturbation and the victim passing out and then he passed out. Did not remember any bitterness or reason to fight with him. Said that when he woke up he was "horrified" with what he discovered. Said the cutting up and cleaning up at grandmother's was not for sexual purposes, but was strictly "work" and disposal purposes. When asked, said that during later homicides, he might have gotten some sexual arousal by the dismembering - said he also started taking pictures. Said he was never questioned and the death apparently was not reported. Was working at Ambrosia at the time.

Nothing further happened for a couple of months and until January. Then started returning to bars. An individual was waiting for a bus in front of the 219 Club (probably 1988) - on a Saturday evening - "he caught my eye" - offered him \$50 to watch videos - they took a bus to 57th & National and walked to grandmother's house - (this was the first time he ever brought anybody alive to grandmother's house). Said the Ambassador incident made him "bolder - I was drunk enough - take my chances." They undressed in the living room and laid on each other and engaged in homosexual behavior. Said this particular individual was "very attractive." This individual said he had to be home that morning. Gave him his Halcion mixture and he went to the basement and he passed out. Did not want him to leave - was "very aroused - he had a very good physique." On the floor, had sex with him while the partner was passed out - "it was not enough to satisfy me - I wanted to be with him longer." When asked why he just didn't use more Halcion - said that grandmother would eventually be waking up "so I decided to - I opted for the strangling method." Then proceeded to choke him to death - admitted that he was "drunk." Said they were drinking decaffeinated coffee and Irwin C. Me. Said he was concerned about this partner waking up and getting into trouble. Said he strangled him in order to "keep complete control."



I could still enjoy his physique - even though he's dead they can still be very attractive - he had a perfect body."

Then I asked if he had ever considered having a mannequin. Said he had earlier bought home a mannequin from the Boston Store at Southridge - bought an Army surplus store sleeping bag cover/tarp - waited in the Boston Store until after closing - no one was in the store - put the mannequin in the tarp and walked out the store - also kept the clothes that were on the mannequin. Used the mannequin for sexual purposes for about one month - masturbated to the mannequin and undressed it. Kept it for one month and grandmother discovered it in the closet - then threw it out in the trash.

(Last minute questions.) Said the later homicides get "stranger." Mentioned eating body parts - two victims - "10 lbs. of muscle and one heart." When asked how he prepared them, he said he "fried them in a skillet - they tasted like beef." When asked why, he said he was "curious - that they were part of me - I felt some thrill." Also said he began saving body parts for "rememberance - not a total waste." When asked about the illegality of what he was doing, he said "it became a compulsion - my main focus for living." Implied that the body parts later had value to him.

(End of Interview)

D 10/24/91

C/M 10/30/91

RE: JEFFREY L. DAHMER #3

11/13/91 Interview Notes:

Has not talked to any detectives for about two months. When asked about his future he said, "endless years of nothingness." When asked what he thought would happen to him he said, "I'll be sentenced and spend the rest of my life in prison somewhere." When asked about other options, understood he could be sent to a mental hospital. (The bifurcated trial and the possible future dispositions were explained to him.)

Said he was going to be sent for a neurological evaluation next Tuesday (11/19). Had psychological testing done by Dr. Smail and Gloria Anderson from the Department of Corrections - she administered tests yesterday "for placement in prison." Said Smail "did all the tests" and had not visited him for "quite awhile." Has seen Dr. Palermo once more since my last examination. Has not had any court hearings. Saw Dr. Berlin yesterday - thinks he's from Boston. Is not looking forward to his trial - "all that publicity and the crowds."

When asked, said he has had three residences in Milwaukee. The first was with his grandmother - said four homicides took place there. The second residence was at 24th & Wells - lived there for six months around 1986-87. Said he was only involved with "just pictures - no violence there." The third residence was at 25th & Kilbourn. Moved there in late 1989, and lived there until his arrest - all the other homicides took place there - the remaining 12. Denied that any homicides occurred anywhere else, except the original one in Ohio.

Said Hicks was the first homicide (Ohio) and that the second homicide was Steve Tomey(?) - around 1985-86 - the Ambassador Hotel case. Said he is not being charged in that case.

The third homicide (the first at his grandmother's house) - thought his name was Doxtator. Said he was "just there for the evening - a national American." Said he was on his way to the 219 Bar when he saw Doxtator standing at the door.

grandmother's and be videotaped. Took the 18th & National bus and walked the rest of the way to grandmother's. Was in the living room - "made small talk" - grandmother was asleep upstairs. They undressed and "laid around on the sofa" for about an hour - had oral sex. Doxtator had to be back in the morning - they went to the basement and he (Doxtator) drank the Halcion mixture. They kissed and laid around for awhile. Doxtator passed out and then he strangled him with his hands - "it just took a few minutes" - expressed surprise. When asked why he killed him he said, "that's the only way I could keep him there." Kept his body for a week - wanted him for a period of time. (We discussed the various choices he had before killing him. Agreed that his first choice was staying with him for several days or a week alive - "if he would have cooperated, I would not have had to kill him." Said "the second best" alternative was to have him there - dead - "he wasn't going to go anywhere.") Said he would fondle and lay with the corpse - "only when the house was empty." Kept the body in the basement fruit cellar - nude. Would have anal sex with the body and lay on it - (did not like anal sex done to him, but did enjoy doing it to others). Also said he masturbated before "defleshing" them in the basement. Mentioned keeping the skulls of Tomey and Doxtator. Again said the reason he killed Doxtator - "the only way to have complete control and have them stay" - for sexual purposes - an object - "their physical attraction was the deciding factor in who I picked" - and who he would ask to take home.

Said it first crossed his mind to use a corpse for sexual purposes when he was about 14 years old and in junior high school - fantasized having a body to use (like a mannequin). Agreed, that the "ideal situation" would be to have the other individual cooperate with him, live with him, and travel with him. Said that alternative "never materialized," so he did the second best thing. Said he never went on a long weekend or a trip with another gay person - said he never had a close homosexual relationship - never met anyone who would do that with him.

Went to the bathhouse in Milwaukee for about two years - no homicides occurred during that time. Said he did "experiment" with the Halcion mixture first at the bathhouse. Said going to the bathhouse "kept me somewhat satisfied for awhile." After the closure of the bathhouse,

homicides started - said the closing ended his ability to find satisfaction for one night - found this frustrating. Was living with his grandmother at the time - therefore could not bring someone home to her house. Denied having any interest in killing any of his sexual partners at the bathhouse - said he settled for one night stands.

Said it progressed to "wanting more." Then started using two hotels in Milwaukee - after the bathhouse closed - for a few months - always on weekends - the Ambassador and the Wisconsin Hotels - went to a hotel about 15 times - about half to each hotel - always on weekends - never during the week because of work - he did not have time to go to bars to pick up men. Used the Halcion mixture each time at the hotels - the individual would wake up and leave. Stopped using these two hotels after the Ambassador death case.

After that case, said he took two or three men back to his grandmother's whom he did not kill - they later left. Said there were four homicides at grandmother's, including the Ambassador case. When asked how he decided which ones he let go he said, "those that left - I met while I was quite drunk - I lost my attraction to them as I sobered up."

At his second residence, brought one individual back and they had sex and the individual left - did not kill him because he did not want to keep him. That same afternoon, took a picture of the Laotian male and the police were later called and he was arrested - this Laotian was the brother of a later Laotian whom he killed (Sinthasomphone). Said he wasn't going to hotels while living at his second residence. Any homosexual contacts during that time took place in "viewing booths" at magazine stores - he and the other gay person would kiss and masturbate each other in the booth.

At his third residence - said 12 homicides took place there. Estimated that three individuals came back there with him and he did not kill them and they left. In regard to the first individual that left, said that he, Dahmer, drank the wrong cup and drank the Halcion mixture and knocked himself out - the other individual left and robbed him of about \$30

in the morning. When asked why he didn't kill them, he said that sometimes his hangover was so bad that he didn't have the "energy to kill them," or keep them, or that they were not attractive enough to him. (Agreed that in total, there were only 15 individuals brought back to his third residence.) Said he only had homosexual contacts at his residence, or at the bath houses in Chicago while living at his third residence.

Estimated he made about 10 trips to Chicago - two nights per trip. Made trips to Chicago even after he was committing the homicides at his residence. Said he went to Chicago to find someone to bring back to his residence and keep them - a scouting trip - two people came back with him. Found/met the first one at a Chicago bus stop. The second one came from Carol's Bar - both were killed. Said, "just the distance was greater - the Chicago guys had definite time limits - I liked Chicago better - greater variety - better nightclubs."

Said killing them was not the satisfying part - "killing was just a means to an end." Then said he tried to make a couple victims into "zombies." Said "no, I didn't get a kick out of that at all (killing them) - that's why I tried to make it as painless as possible - while they were asleep - I wasn't into torture." Said the homicides were not "hate motivated crimes." Said seven out of the 17 were not Black, therefore they were not racially motivated crimes (an attempt to disclaim any of the allegations against him). Said Hicks and Cash D and the last victim were not gay (also three others?). They came back to his residence for money - said they were the "hustler" type - "prostitutes" - heterosexual men who prostituted themselves for money. Therefore, his motivation was not homosexual hate crimes - "I was not targeting any particular race - hate was not my motive - lust was." Again stated that killing the individuals and dismembering them was not part his sexual act.

While at his third residence, did not go to bookstores for sexual purposes - just went to Chicago or used his apartment - did not use motels. Said the bath houses business titles were health clubs - "the real business is a homosexual brothel." Said these bathhouses are open "24 hours a day, 7 days a week."

said, "I wanted a remembrance to keep." Then boiled and painted the skulls - had a complete skeleton. Again, when asked if he didn't obtain any pleasure or excitement out of killing them he said, "that's a misconception."

I then asked him what he thought was wrong with him and he said, "my consuming lust to experience their bodies - the desire never left - there were times I couldn't fulfill it because of time and work reasons - the focus of my life was to find fulfillment and satisfaction with good-looking guys - cannibalism and the saving of body parts were just off-shoots - just having them for a few nights was not enough - then I got into the off-shoots - they couldn't be kept indefinitely."

Said the bodies could be left intact for a few days and then he would have to dispose of them. Expressed surprise that the last body decomposed so rapidly - had maggots on the face within two days. Would kill them and had use of their bodies for a few days - before the body decomposed - had "2-3 days tops." Would "lay around - body rubbing - masturbation and anal sex." Described the masturbation as a form of dry-humping.

Said he never heard of any gay person drugging his sexual contacts or killing his contacts in order to keep them - "I wasn't trying to imitate anyone - all the ideas came from within." (Complained about the Master's article.) Said, "I carried it much too far, that's for sure."

Said it was common that his contacts would want to stay, but they couldn't and thus he had to kill them to keep them.

Said, "I was trying to think of a way to not have to kill them." (Described the "zombie" cases.) Said he would drill a small hole through the top of the skull and into the brain - on about four or five victims - used a baster (described where he got it, etc.) injected diluted muriatic acid into the skull. Used this same acid to "acidify" the skeletons - half acid and half water - the body parts would get "mushy" and he would flush the mixture down the toilet - did scoop it out of the barrel after two weeks. Kept 11 skulls - did bright day out as well as

destroyed them." Said drilling the hole in the skull was "an experiment - it never worked out." Tried this technique on his last 4-5 victims - put acid into the hole on four of the victims and boiling water in one of the victims. Said the five individuals did not get into a "zombie" state (injected while they were drugged). Wanted the individuals to be "open to my suggestion - I wanted an indefinite effect." The purpose was that they would be alive, the bodies would be preserved, but their personality would be "zombied - so I wouldn't have to go out looking for partners." Put acid into the skulls of four individuals. On the first one, injected the acid into the skull twice and the individual was killed. On the individual he injected with boiling water said, "he was up and about for one day after the injection - I had to work so I gave him a second dose of boiling water and left for work - when I returned the next morning he was expired." Said this individual was the one he picked up at Carol's Bar in Chicago (Weinberger). Would inject while the individual was asleep. (When asked, said he told this to Drs. Berlin, Palermo, Smail and his attorney.) When asked, said that this individual was "up and about" for one day - said this victim "seemed tired - he talked in short sentences - he seemed confused - we didn't have any sexual contact - I was more interested in finishing the 12-pack in the fridge."

When asked, said he tried to be as "painless as possible" when he killed the victims. When asked how he did this, he said that he strangled them while they were passed out - "all except for the last four or five victims" (Remembered their names being Lindsey, a deaf mute, the Laotian, and Weinberger). When asked if he stabbed one of them he said that he "forgot" - said he stabbed Miller "because the pills were wearing off" - cut his neck.

Said he kept all four of the skulls from the victims at his grandmother's house - for a few days - then "disposed of them - I didn't feel safe keeping them - they would have been discovered while I was at work." Did keep the skull of the last grandmother case (met at the LaCage). In regard to the other 12, said he did not keep two of the skulls because they "did not dry out well." Kept 11 skulls total. Painted them with spray paint - "fake granite - to give them an artificial appearance." when I displayed them in the bedroom - so they wouldn't look real -

on the safe side (so they would look like artificial skulls) - if they  
looked real I would get in trouble - in case of a break-in - to play it  
safe - it also gave them a uniform appearance after the bleaching." When  
asked what he was worried about he said that he was concerned about a  
possible break-in and the burglar reporting him to the police - agreed  
that he was concerned about getting caught - "I did everything in my  
power so that wouldn't happen - I went to great pains (to not be  
discovered)."

Then talked about "acidifying." Had two 30-gallon barrels - used acid  
and would make the body parts into "sludge" and then flush this down the  
toilet. Said he "gave up" on using trash bags - then said he disposed of  
half of the body parts through trash bags and half through the acid/flush  
routine. Said that if the sludge barrel was full, he would then use a  
trash bag for flesh - would not put bones in a trash bag - there was too  
much of a chance for them to be discovered - "they wouldn't decompose -  
I put all the bones in the acid." In the trash bag, would put "just  
list size chunks of flesh - if I didn't have room in the barrel - cut in  
small pieces - 25 lbs in each bag - three bags per pick-up - all  
triple-bagged." Said three trash bags would take care of the flesh. He  
would triple-bag to "insure there wouldn't be breakage." In conclusion,  
said 11 were "acidified" - kept one skeleton - "one of the more  
attractive ones (Miller) and his skeleton dried out so well." Said the  
two acidifying barrels were in the hallway closet. Also said he had an  
80-gallon pot for cleaning heads - would add Soilex (the same material  
used for removing wallpaper).

Said he was able to use the body for sexual purposes for a couple days.  
During that time would take pictures - "to remember what they looked like  
- the physique was the main attraction - to remember them - to use the  
pictures later to masturbate - then the time came to get rid of the body  
and the labor begins." Would put the body in a bathtub and cut down the  
front to the pelvic area - then cut up the organs and defleshed the  
bones. Would put parts into a trash bag, or if he was going to acidify  
would put directly into the barrel. Always saved the head and would  
put it in the freezer (five cubic foot? - bought at Sears at Southridge -  
"for the storing of body parts" - bought two months after the first



victim at his third residence - Cash D).

When asked, said, "I had been doing so many horrible things that I became desensitized - I was completely desensitized - it didn't bother me - it had to be done to dispose of the remains - the Ambassador incident was a mistake - I had to rush around to make sure it wasn't discovered - the only way I knew how to dispose of it - I couldn't leave a whole body in the trunk (the cutting up bothered him the first time) - it got progressively easier to do (Hicks and Ambassador incident were hard to do) - it was just part of the procedure (agreed a human being can adapt to anything - like shooting people in combat)."

Said the bones always went into the acid barrel - except for the skeleton he saved - put this one into the kettle and removed the flesh and cleaned the bones and "laid them out to dry." Said he would try to do one body at a time - one barrel for the bones and one for flesh - would soak for two weeks in the acid solution - would then take the barrels into the shower and used a plastic scooper - took a half hour to empty the barrel into the toilet - used 10 flushes - the toilet never clogged - would then rinse and clean out the barrels.

When asked if he wasn't getting some overlap between his victims, he said that towards the end there was an overlap - the deaf mute and the Laotian overlapped and the Black individual he met at 27th Street and Weinberger overlapped - put their flesh in trash bags. Never had two sets of body parts in the same acid barrel. When asked why they overlapped he said, "I didn't have the time or energy to deflesh them." Until he got around to defleshing them (these latter cases) put the body into his bathtub with a bleach/water solution - "to keep the smell down." Then picked up his next victim and when defleshed this victim, would deflesh the previous victim - did them both together. When asked, said the latter victim would not know that there was a body in the tub. Agreed that he "got lazy" about properly disposing of the bodies.

his second to last victim (Weinberger) was dead for about a week - kept him in the bathtub in the bleach/water solution - "to keep the smell down and keep them preserved until I could deflesh them." After he

his last victim for sexual purposes for a couple days, he then disposed of he and Weinberger at the same time. Had two bodies kept in the tub in this manner. When asked if he ever took a bath, he said he took showers - would drain the tub and shower with the body in the tub - showered about three times a week.

When asked, said he was employed on a regular basis and worked until his second to last victim - was with this victim and called in sick and lost his job.

Said the deaths of the 12 victims were spread out over two years - six were in 1991. Said that after the third or fourth victim, the dismembering and the defleshing "became pretty automatic."

When asked, again said that two or three individuals at grandmother's woke up and left/were let go. There were also two or three such individuals at his last residence.

Said, "the urge was to keep them with me - to masturbate and play with them - this overrode any normal hesitation to have second thoughts about killing them" (his desire for sexual pleasure overrode the taking of life issue). Again, when asked what was wrong with him he said, "an inability to make moral and rational decisions and to resist this sexual lust I had - it cancelled out all normal rational thoughts."

Said Baccardi does make a 151 proof rum - said he usually drank it and the victims commonly drank decaffeinated coffee and Irish Creme - "it's expensive, but tastes good - the hot coffee would dissolve the pill." Jeffrey would usually drink rum and coke. Said the victim was usually intoxicated and that both he and the victim had usually been drinking earlier in the evening and before taking the Halcion mixture. (Agreed that it was unwise/reckless to give anyone who is intoxicated sleeping pills. Then said that he almost killed one of his partners earlier while experimenting at the bathhouse - almost killed him with Halcion - gave him five tablets - called the EMS to the bathhouse and he rode with the individual in the ambulance to the hospital. At the hospital, they thought the individual had drank too much.)

Again, when discussing the disregard for human life issue, said he "viewed them as objects - strangers - if I knew them. I could not have done it - also the alcohol."

Said that both he and the individual he picked up had been drinking - they both would feel somewhat intoxicated - they would return to his apartment and drink there - usually beer or rum. Said he was usually intoxicated when he gave them the Halcion mixture - a couple times he was somewhat sober when he gave them the mixture - had drunk earlier, but did not feel intoxicated. Said, "I need about a 6-pack to get buzzed." Would continue to drink beer after they were drugged and passed out, or would drink the 151 proof rum - before and after the victim passed out - usually just beer.

When asked, said he used a nylon strap to choke the last five or six victims - said it was "quicker" - bought it for strangulation purposes. Killed three or four of them when he was feeling somewhat sober - "it made it a little more difficult." When he strangled the others, he was "somewhat drunk" - was not bothered - except for the Ambassador case. (Did not blame alcohol and was not attributing his behavior to alcohol.) Said, "it (alcohol) just put me in a better mood - it made me feel - it increased the lustful desire - it removes inhibitions."

Again, when discussing his attitudes about the life of the victims and what was wrong with him he said, "the lustful desire overpowered any normal moral choices."

When asked about why his sex drive should be so strong he said, "a consuming interest - the only thing that gave me any sense of fulfillment and satisfaction - a continuous urge - relentless is a good way to put it - for physical pleasure and sensation." (Agreed that he was often having several orgasms a day.)

Said he spent "thousands" of dollars on videos and pornography - estimated he owned about 30 videotapes and "countless" magazines. Said "I just like the ones that showcase the physique." Mentioned the 100

Street Bookstore, the J&R News and the Denmark (burned down). When asked if pornography and the videos caused his behavior he said, "they fueled it - definitely fueled the desire." Said the videos and the magazines kept him aroused and stimulated - "but not the cause - it does desensitize a person." Did not watch any videos or magazines depicting homicidal behavior. Said the most violent material he saw was "playful bondage in pictures - I'm not into anything sadistic - tying, whipping or burning." (Then said that this happened to him one time - he was passed out and "hog-tied" - the man that picked him up was sticking a candle "you know where" - burned his (Dahmer's) thigh - the scar eventually left - while on pass from work-release.)

Said he always had the fear of getting caught by the police - knew he was engaging in criminal and illegal behavior - "the desire was strong enough that it didn't matter - desire warps your thinking that you can't find any peace or rest." When asked what was so pleasurable, he said, "to feel their body and physique and masturbate and have an orgasm."

Said he worked during those two years - all this activity was weekend behavior. During the week at home, would watch videos, use the pictures he had taken, masturbate using the skulls, and do disposal/clean-up work. Sometimes would do clean-up work on weekends.

D 1/19/91

C 11/25/91

M 11/26/91

RE: JEFFREY L. DAHMER #4

F-912542

12/20/91 Interview Notes:

(Interviewed at Columbia Correctional Institution) 31 years old. Has not had any further court appearances. Sleeps until around 11:00 am and then meets with his attorney - one of the attorneys is usually with him all week - mentioned attorney Boyle' "\$6,500 lap-top Toshiba computer." Has been at CCI since 11/23/91. Last court appearance was around 10/1 - about dismissing some motions. Trial is scheduled for 1/27/92. Has not seen Dr. Smail at CCI, or since my last interview. Has not seen Dr. Polermo at CCI, but saw him 3-4 times in Milwaukee. Saw Dr. Anderson during the morning the day before my last examination - has seen her two times. Saw Dr. Berlin during the afternoon on the day before my last examination - has not seen him since. Saw Dr. Freedman 2-3 times in Milwaukee and once at CCI - was given the Rorschach and the TAT in Milwaukee and the MMPI at CCI.

Again, understood the reason for our meeting to be, "to determine what my mental state is or was in the past." (I then mentioned the sinus changes on his x-rays - "I don't care - I would if I were on the streets.") Mentioned the extensive security at CCI when he was brought here. Denied any suicidal thoughts or intents at this time - described how he uses a plastic Bic shaver and how he could commit suicide with it if he wanted to - he is in isolation and they would not be able to get to him in time - "but I don't plan on doing it." Talked about his attorney doing much traveling and interviewing potential examiners - may have to see another examiner from Chicago.

Over the years, said he has forgotten the names of some of the victims - they would just use their first names - "it was standard procedure to keep things impersonal - don't ask a lot of personal questions - just small talk." Said there were three victims at grandmother's - three individuals were not killed there, but left from her residence.

When asked how he felt after the Doxtator homicide - said he was "surprised that I was doing it again - it fueled my desire - it was too late to stop - it was on my mind during the week - to pick up and keep them permanently - I was in too deep of trouble, so it didn't matter - I think that's accurate - too far past that point." (Denied attempts to stop or self-reform at that point.)

RICHARD GUERRERO (count 2 - victim 4 - after Hicks, Tomey and Doxtator.) Met him at the entrance to the Phoenix Bar - on Water Street - a gay bar. Had not seen him before (Guerrero) - was leaving the bar - had a 6-pack with him and it was closing time - "spur of the moment" - approached him and talked about sex and a video tape - offered him money, but did not pay him. Was Hispanic - about 5'10" - appeared "attractive" - asked him only because he was attractive - said he would not have approached him if he was fat and bald. The two of them took a bus to grandmother's - was feeling "fairly drunk" - drank from 10:00 to 2:00 am. Before 10:00, would be "relaxing" at home - did not go out from 7:00 to 11:00 because some individuals would not be wanting to leave at that time. At home, he and Guerrero took their clothes off, laid on the bed together for about one hour - said he kept the sound down low so he would not wake up grandmother - they were upstairs in his bedroom. Went downstairs and made a coffee and Irish Creme mix and added 4-5 Halcion tablets (always used Halcion). Gave it to Guerrero and he drank it and fell asleep - Guerrero said he had to leave about 5:00 am. JD did not go to sleep. Found him attractive and knew that he would kill him to "keep him permanently." Grandmother would wake up around 7:00 am and go to church around 11:50 am. Took him to the basement that morning and "before she came back" (from church). Did not dispose of Doxtator for about one week - did Guerrero right away - "it was too big of a risk to keep him all week." Kept the skull and used Soilex at grandmother's that morning. Prompt disposal of Guerrero - said it was "too stressful having Doxtator there all week (worried about being discovered)." Kept Guerrero because he was "very attractive" - disposed of the body in two hours - three 25 lb. bags - flesh and bones - triple bagged - put in the Monday morning trash - watched from his window "to make sure nothing went awry" (watched the trash pick-up). When asked, said he was concerned about the parties

apparently that worked" (throwing it in the trash).

Usually drank less at grandmother's - Irish Creme and coffee only - she did not have liquor in the home - had Irish Creme in his closet - knew would only be able to use him sexually after he was killed for a few hours because grandmother would be getting up. Got up with her - the body was left on his bed - had breakfast with grandmother - she never went into his bedroom - "to be with her and appear normal." Said he was "halfway drunk" - 6-8 beers at the bar - felt sober in the morning. Kept the skull - cut up his clothes into small pieces - put them in the trash Monday morning. Used the body for sexual purposes until grandmother woke up - masturbated while he looked at the body and touched the body - no anal sex. Said he "knew it was horribly dangerous - was taking a horrible risk - but the desire was there and no other source of satisfaction in my life." (Admitted that there was some mental struggle as to whether or not to take his life.)

Later moved into his 24th Street efficiency apartment - for two months. Met the Laotian - took pictures of him for \$50 - pictures in his underwear and gave him the sleeping mixture - he did not fall asleep. The victim left and went home and possibly passed out at home and then later told his parents. Was arrested about 1:00 am and spent six days in the county jail. The police searched his apartment - they did not find the skull - had only one skull (Guerrero). Admitted that he was "holding his breath" (was worried about them finding something or "a second search") - one skull was the only concern he had. Was later placed on bond and moved back in with grandmother. Was charged with enticing a child for immoral purposes. After being on bond, then disposed of the skull - "it was too dangerous to keep it." Was then examined by Dr. Lodell. Went to trial in Judge Gardner's court - was sentenced to one year with work release. Three months later, started his one year at the Huber dorm.

During those three months, met ANTHONY SEARS at the LaCage - a gay bar on 2nd and National - at closing time. When asked, said that during that time he still had desires, but there was too much "legal activity" and he did not find that

fulfilling. On the way out of LaCage, around 2:30 am, started up a conversation with him - "he was very willing to go back" - got a ride in Sears' friend's car - Sears was Black - said race did not matter - "just so they're good looking - color does not make any difference." Had he not found anybody attractive, said he just would have gone home. Got a ride with Sears's friend - JD and Sears were in the back seat - Sears was giving JD a blow job in the back seat - they were both "fairly drunk." Got out at 57th & Lincoln(?) and walked two blocks to grandmother's house. He would ask his victims how long they could stay - Sears said he had to be back by 7:00 am. Said Sears was very "special." Made him coffee and Irish Whiskey in the kitchen - then went to the bedroom and they "played around" - kissing and masturbation. Sears passed out and then JD strangled him with his hands. Said he wanted a "memento - keepsake." (When asked, agreed that he had a disregard for their life - said he would not have done it if he had known them - they were strangers to him - "I blanked it out of my thinking - the ultimate in selfishness - t considering someone else." Implied that selfishness has always been a trait of his - perhaps not a "blatant" trait - "just in my thought processes." We discussed the choice/balance between his sexual pleasure and the individual's life.) Strangled Sears and left him on the bed - grandmother got up and later went to church. Laid with him for about one hour and had anal intercourse. Said a dead victim was not as good as a live one - "the best you could hope for under these circumstances." Agreed that had he been living in his apartment, he might have tried to keep a relationship with Sears going - "he was very special." Grandmother was gone about four hours - it was Easter time. Used the body - kept the skull with flesh on it - preserved the head in a bucket of acetone. Bought the acetone on Monday for this purpose - "to dress down" the flesh and keep it preserved - called a taxidermist and asked how to preserve a rabbit head - soaked the skull in solution for one week after the brain was removed - this was hard to do - removed the first vertebrae and used a "long desert spoon and hollowed out the skull" - worked on it all Monday in his bedroom - "made sure the door (bedroom) s locked" when he went to work on the third shift. Kept the skull with the flesh on for one week in a bucket in the closet - then drained off the acetone and said this skull and ~~the~~ were preserved well - kept out of solution for one week - ~~immediately~~ - would masturbate when



looked at it. Also preserved the penis and testicles (said the size of the penis was not important).

Said the head later became "mumified" - kept it and bought a Samsonite cosmetic case and put the skull in the case. He eventually had to start his work-release program - put the case in his locker at work - for nine months - a combination locker - did not worry about someone finding the head. (When asked, said that as long as the trash was picked up on a Monday, he worried less - if the bags were at the curb for several days and there was a later in the week trash pickup at grandmother's - that would have caused problems.) Said Sears was "very nice looking." When asked, said the genitals were "for a keepsake - for display purposes" at his apartment on 25th Street. Had bought a "black lacquered podium" in his bedroom. Did not have any guests - (agreed it would have been rather shocking to see the penis and testicles on display).

After finishing his work-release - did not see the suit case for nine months - Sears skull became moldy - cleaned the flesh out and kept the skull and genitals. When asked, agreed that the skull and the genitals were more for "historical" interest - the genitals were not used for stimulation/masturbation purposes. Instead, would go to book stores for magazines and videos for stimulation purposes - said he spent "thousands" on pornographic materials. Said he was able to keep the various victims fairly separate. When asked, said Sears was "one of the best so far - in the top three." The last victim at grandmother's residence.

(As part of another discussion said, "I've never heard voices - I want to purge myself of everything (tell everything)." Then mentioned that he was with Dr. Berlin for about two hours.)

Said that he was sentenced to his work-release program about a month after killing Sears. When asked what he was doing with his desires, said that he was just using pornography - saw some other men, but did not find them attractive, so he did not approach them. He continued to go out (before starting work-release) and went to the Chicago bath clubs - only for one-night stands. Then said that the "ideal situation" would have been to have "a home and a regular lover." Then clarified a

misunderstanding that I had and said that most of the gay people do have a steady lover, but that he did not - "pretty much a loner in the middle of a crowd." Said that he was somewhat in the "middle" as far as desirability goes - was not considered completely undesirable and was approached by other men - was also not considered the "best catch." Said that "best catches" for him would have been male dancers - "the best looking - the Chippendale look" (the touring male strippers for ladies shows). Said, "looks are everything - I was very shallow in my desires." Said the majority of gay men are paired off.

At the bars, said he would drink and "scan the crowd" - did not dance - did little talking. When asked, said he had friends at work but did not go out with them - did not have any social life - just the bars and the bath houses - admitted that he felt lonely - agreed that had he more interaction with people he might have had less homosexual/homicidal urges.

After being released from work-release, lived back at grandmother's for a few months - did not commit any more homicides. Then moved into a new apartment for a couple months and continued going to bars. Was in the work-release program from 6/89 to 3/90. Then lived at grandmother's for three months and then moved into his apartment in the summer of 1990. When asked about the apparent lapse between victims (Sears and Smith) - said that during that "drvspell" - continued to engage in pornography and attend bath clubs (Chicago only) - one-night stands - no more homicides - was going to wait for his apartment.

Two months later (summer of 1990) met RAYMOND SMITH - "Cash D" - said he was Black - "attractive - a male hustler" - after closing time - offered him money - Smith was waiting to get picked up - told JD he was a male hustler - not gay - "if no money - no sex" - offered him \$50. Smith wanted \$100 - agreed to wait to get money from the bank the next day. Gave him the drink mixture. (Then said that about a month prior to this his apartment, he got the coffee cups mixed up and he, JD, drank the drugged coffee and passed out. Was then robbed of \$300 and said "the tables were turned." Had used about five Halcion tablets.) While Smith was passed out, strangled him and laid with him for a few hours - but

on the black table - took about 20 pictures - did not consider trying to get him to remain voluntarily because he knew that he was not gay and not interested in a relationship - "that was my modus operandi at that time - no struggle (internal) - my conscience was seared." (Then implied that his conscience was "seared" after the Ambassador Hotel case - said he drank 151 proof rum with that victim and had no intentions of killing that victim - Tormy). In regard to "Cash D," said there was no particular internal struggle about killing him - "just that area of my conscience that had no rule at all - I just viewed them as objects - it made it easier - there was no malice at all - I didn't hate them - otherwise I would have tortured them - I tried to make it as painless as possible." Said there was always some sort of sexual contact before the strangling - said the strangling was a means to an end. Afterwards, felt a sense of control and power - "I could do whatever I wanted with them and I didn't have to worry about what they were going to do (leave, etc.)."

(Then said that Dr. Polermo's "analysis" was that "these people were evil and I was trying to destroy evil." Said he told Dr. Polermo that he was "totally off base - that's bunk - he's pretty convinced of that (formulation) - I never gave him any information to reach that conclusion."

Took pictures of "Cash D" on the table - two days of this. Then took him to the bathroom and did the defleshing and dismembering - the first one at his apartment. Put the flesh in trash bags - there was a "huge" dumpster in the back of the apartment building "so I didn't worry about the pick-up day." Wanted to keep the skeleton - bought a large 80-gallon kettle at a restaurant supply store on Water Street for cleaning the bones - said he did not bury the remains because of the "apartment setting." Used four boxes of Soilex and would boil the bones for a few hours and then rinse off the bones - they were very clean afterwards - all the bones come unattached - bought the Soilex at the Ace Hardware store - had asked the taxidermist before and was told about Soilex. Would put the bones in a container and soak them in a bleach solution about a day and then put them in the closet for a month to dry out -

Said the body was

usable for about three days. Worked the Monday 11 p.m. shift. Then returned home to get some sleep and continued doing the boiling work (agreed he got quite proficient). Said the "Cash D" case ended with a box of bones.

Next case was EDWARD SMITH - the "Sheik" - summer of 1990. Saw him at the Phoneix Bar - around one a.m. - Smith was dancing and "caught my eye - I approached him and he was very willing." Took a taxi back to his apartment - did not know his real name - was called the Sheik because he wore a turban around his head - never saw him before - "tall and nice looking." Gave him the drink mixture and strangled him - took some pictures - "the same scenario." (A week before, said he bought a floor freezer at Sears at Southridge - to store bones that had flesh on them - in case he was too tired to clean them afterwards.) Used the body for sexual purposes for a few days - no anal intercourse with Cash D or the Sheik. Defleshed in the bathtub and cleaned the bones - put them in a second box in a hallway closet with the skull(s). (When asked about the camera, said he bought an Onyx Instamatic Polaroid - did not own a camera before - bought it before the Cash D case. Cash D was the first to be photographed. Used a Polaroid camera so that he would not have to send the film out for processing - "I didn't want to take the chance." Bought the camera two months after Sears.) Said that having their bodies for sexual purposes was quite fulfilling - "I could keep something and enjoy the control and the contact and not have to rush like in a bath house." (Said he did not want to testify at his trial.)

Then mentioned LOUIE PENAT(?) - one month later - Hispanic - 15 years old but thought he was older. A busboy at the 219 Club - had seen him before - after closing time, offered him money - then took a cab back to the apartment. "Laid around" for about three hours. Penat said he would meet him the next evening - he had to get home early before his mother woke up - did not give Penat the drink mixture. Agreed to meet him at 12 noon - Penat was not there and then returned at 12 midnight and he was there - some confusion over the meeting time. Had bought a rubber mallet at an army surplus store. Returned to the apartment and took pictures - did not know how to keep him - had him lie on his stomach for a pose - hit him in the back of the neck with the rubber mallet to knock him out.

going to try the mallet instead of sleeping pills - it did not work and Penat got dressed and threatened to call the police and left. Returned later and asked for money to use the phone - there was a phone three blocks away - JD thought he was going to call the police - asked JD for a couple dollars change - assumed he was going to call the police so he grabbed him in/near the apartment doorway - admitted that he attempted to strangle and kill him at the moment - did not want him to call the police. Then they started talking - talked him out of calling the police. JD then walked him to a cab stand at 7 a.m. and gave him some cab money home. Said Penat did call the police - he told that police that he was hit on Water Street and carried back to the apartment - the police did not believe him (the detective told him this after his arrest). JD was never questioned - no charges. Agreed that he "lucked out."

Found the next individual at the 27th Street Bookstore - did not recall his name (ERNEST MILLER) - at 3 a.m. - after closing time - on his way to the bookstore to buy some pornography. (Said he was involved with more white men than black men.) Approached Miller on the street - offered him money - "tall and muscular" - Miller agreed - knew he would kill him. Gave him the drink mixture (did not have any pills available in regard to Penat - since the Penat episode, made an appointment with his doctor - said he couldn't sleep - obtained a small refill - only two or three Halcion tablets). Did not know Miller was from Chicago. Returned to the apartment - only had three pills - Miller became slightly drugged - "definitely attractive" and wanted to keep him - used a knife and punctured the carotid artery - "he was unconscious, but if I tried to strangle him, he would have woken up - one neat stab wound and died quickly." Stabbed him on his bed - much blood on the bed - most of the blood soaked in between the mattresses - used bleach to clean off the stains and threw out the sheets - wanted him because he was "so attractive." Took pictures on the table - in various poses and then would use them for masturbation purposes later. (Said his pictures were good if not better for masturbation purposes than the ones he bought.) Said the body was useful for about 3-4 days - kept the body on the table or the table while he was at work. He would have a normal night work - he got his job done (agreed to be leading a double life).

that killing "got so routine" that he was able to concentrate on his work. Said that "on purpose" he did not ask them who they were so that he would not get to know them - "so they were objects."

After the third night, took the body to the bathroom - did half the dismembering and then had to go to work. The next morning, the manager stopped him in regard to a complaint about a bad smell. The police were called and checked the wrong apartment - had actually kicked the door in. He then finished his clean-up job before he went to work that night. Kept various organs and muscles - rinsed them off for later consumption - put them in clean bags - the first time. Did this out of "curiosity - to see what they tasted like" - later, felt that after eating them they then became "part of me." Kept the heart, liver, kidney, thigh, arm, and abdominal muscles. Kept about 25% of the muscles - in gallon freeze bags - 50-75 bags - one to two pounds per bag - first time had done this. There was nothing in the freezer before, but now the freezer was full - three boxes with bones were now in the closets. Prepared about six meals with the body parts. One month before his arrest, threw out about 50 lbs. worth of the bags because he had lost his job and did not have any money and would have to move out - was doing housecleaning and got rid of the parts. Then mentioned painting the skulls - Miller's, Cash D's, and Sears' - three skulls - painted them in artificial color in case anyone saw them - one individual from Chicago saw them and JD said they were "artificial."

The next individual was DAVID THOMAS - met at Wisconsin and Water Street - Black - did not know his name - waiting for a bus - one a.m. - offered him money - sexually propositioned him - usually after making a pass. If person agreed - "a hit or miss" situation - was sometimes turned down at bars. (When asked, said he was never hit by a person on the street after a pass - a few times was told to scram, etc. One time was hit with a beer can and knocked out and kicked in the ribs - at his second apartment. After his arrest for enticing a child - moved out of his second apartment and was living with grandmother - thought his former apartment would be empty, so he went back there with this individual. Someone had moved in - went to the basement of the apartment building

had stitches in his head - told the police he was mugged. The second time he was ever attacked was while on work-release - did not go home for Thanksgiving dinner - was "too embarrassed to go home" - his relatives were there - including his father. Went to bars instead and drank nearly a whole bottle of Yukon Jack - was "extremely drunk." Was picked up by an older man and they went to his apartment (not JD's) - he (JD) was "hogged tied" - the other individual engaged in "strange sexual bondage acts." JD started yelling and was let down and ran off. Returned to the Huber Dorm - "very drunk and very late" - was kept back from work for two days because of being late.)

(Thomas continued.) Returned to JD's apartment - gave him the drink mixture - strangled him - "same scenario (his words)." Then changed his routine - "I wanted to cut down on the chances of anyone discovering me." Then bought two heavy duty trash barrels with a cap in the cover - to pour in the acid - did save Thomas' skull. Said it was "a safer way to dispose of the remains." Said all previous bones were kept for later reassembly. Later "acidified" some sets of the bones, but kept the best set (the 27th Bookstore case - Miller) for assembly. (Then mentioned that he tried to dry out the skulls of Guerrero and the Sheik's - 120 degrees in his oven - the water in the bones popped and spoiled the skulls and "made them crumble" - so threw these two skulls away.) Said there was nothing left of Thomas' body (except the skull?). Said this was the first time he took a picture of the abdomen slit open - used the pictures for masturbation purposes.

Next individual was CURTIS STRAUGHTER (2/18/91). After a two week vacation - saw him at a bus stop near Marquette - approached him - they went to bars and drank. Returned to the apartment and masturbated and had sex and watched videos. (Then mentioned watching the video Exorcist 3 - watched it frequently - "I felt so evil and deprived by this time, the movie appealed to me - I related to it - I watched it before I went to bars and brought people back." Said he did not believe he was possessed by the devil, but said he did not understand what he was up to.) Strangled Straughter and defleshed him - saved his hands and genitals and kept them in formaldehyde - kept the skull - "for more...

Learned that formaldehyde worked better than acetone.

(When I commented that he was apparently not interrupted during his routines, he said that the manager once knocked on the door about the smell. He let him in the apartment and showed him the freezer - told the manager that there was spoiled meat and the manager believed him - said he would take care of it right away - the body parts in the freezer looked like regular meat. Was never interrupted prior to or during the time of killing the victims. When asked what it would have taken to stop him he said, "to agree to make it permanent - a longer commitment.")

Said the apartment smell was always an issue/concern - from the acid barrels and the odor from the trash barrels. Said by Tuesday or Wednesday following the Saturday night/early Sunday a.m. pick-up, would have to dispose of the parts in the barrels. Understood that he would then not be able to pick somebody up the following weekend because of parts being in the barrels. Would then substitute by going to the bath houses in Chicago, or use videos or pictures. Said he was also working six days a week and was "tired." Said it was "a tiring process to buy acid and dismember - time consuming in the clean-up." Said he would have to buy new acid - four gallons for each barrel - muriatic - the only acid he would purchase and it worked and he used it - tried sulfuric acid one time - it was so strong that it made a cloud in the room - made the barrel hot.

We then talked about his cycle. After using the body, would then be involved for a couple weeks with the use of the body parts and the storage and the clean-up. Said he was often "too tired," or "didn't have the time" to find another victim. During the "interlude," said he did not have any planned times when he wanted to pick someone up again - just when he had the time - but admitted that the interest and desire were there.

The next individual was ERROL LINDSEY (4/7/91) - met at the corner of 27th and Kilbourn - during the daytime - Black - "nice looking" - he said it just for the money." A couple weeks before, had bought some hand



- cuffed his hands - said he "wanted someone to stay around that was alive." Used an electric drill and drilled a hole into the top of the skull and brain - filled a syringe with muriatic acid - "I didn't want to have to keep killing and just end up with skull." Did not strangle him - tried a drill. Lindsey woke up and then JD injected one more time - woke up again and Lindsey appeared somewhat normal, but said he had a headache. Was not handcuffed. Then Gave him the drink mixture and strangled him - took many pictures. Then said he wanted to "save something different." Laid the body on a plastic sheet on the bedroom floor - cut from the back of the head to the back of the spine and took all the skin off. Tried to preserve it in a salt solution - "just another memento." Acidified the flesh and the bones and later had to acidify the skin - saved the skull.

The next individual - TONY HUGHES (5/24/91) met at the 219 Club after losing - could not hear - wrote notes and shared hand signals. Returned to the apartment and gave him the drink mixture - "was very drunk" - did not remember giving him the drink mixture - did not remember strangling him - "pretty drunk - I woke up and he was dead." Said he was "too tired" to do any dismemberment. Kept the body on the bedroom/bathroom floor for three days. (When asked, said that he had anal intercourse with about half of the victims - "just if I was in the mood." Said he did not like anal intercourse being done to him, but sometimes enjoyed doing it to others, or to a body.)

Next mentioned KONERAK SINTHASOMPHONE - at the Grand Avenue Mall - "he caught my eye." Propositioned him and offered him \$50 - Konerak was undecided - "he appeared older to me" - did not know it was the brother of the one he took pictures of years earlier. Returned to the apartment - took two pictures - drank. Tried the drill and acid technique. Later in the evening, wanted some more beer and left the apartment. Had one beer and left at closing time and returned to the apartment. Konerak was on State Street sitting on the curb unclothed - some women were there - told the women that he was a friend and that he, Konerak, had walked of the apartment. The police came - Konerak did not speak English - Konerak did not want to go back to the apartment, but the two poli

Inside the apartment, said the police saw the two pictures of Konerak in his underwear (Hughes's body was on the floor in the bedroom) - Konerak was not bleeding through the hole in his head - there was no anal intercourse before he left to go get some more beer - Konerak was not bleeding from anywhere. The police left. Gave Konerak a second injection of acid and killed him - was "disappointed" that he died (that this technique was not successful). Took some pictures and had anal intercourse. The next day, put both Konerak and Hughes in the tub and defleshed them - kept both heads - the first time ever had parts from two individuals in the barrels. (Said he got his acid from the Ace Hardware store near Water Street - said no one was ever suspicious of his buying the acid - \$2.50 per gallon.) Thought Konerak was about 16 years old.

Said the next individual was MATT TURNER (6/30/91) - met at the bus station in Chicago - offered him money and agreed to return to Milwaukee - had been to bath houses - two nights that weekend - had one lover for one night only - turned down the second night. Met Turner at the Chicago bus station - they watched videos and then gave Turner the drink mixture - strangled him and a few days later dismembered him and saved the skull. Put the flesh into trash bags - did not use acid - put the bones in the freezer with some flesh left on them - put them in the freezer so that they would not smell. Kept the skull and the unclean bones in the freezer.

The next weekend, went back to Chicago - went to Carol's Nightclub - saw JEREMIAH WEINBERGER there - Weinberger performed oral sex on him in the corner at Carol's - he wanted to be JD's "houseboy for the weekend" - curled up next to JD on the bus on the way back to Milwaukee - said this "embarrassed him (JD) - I'm not an exhibitionist or anything." (When asked about getting caught or getting into trouble, he implied that there was "so many close calls and nothing happened - I felt successful." Said he never thought about who they might have been, or about their families - "I blocked those thoughts out of my mind.") Returned to his apartment - had sex and watched videos - Weinberger told him he had to be back Monday morning. They drank (before sex) - tried the drill technique with boiling water - "to make them feel like." Weinberger woke up hours later - he was "disorientated" - gave him some more pills and

second injection of boiling water and he fell asleep. Left him on his bed. Said the second injection made him comatose. Left for work and returned and was "happy" to see that Weinberger was still alive, but disappointed that he was in a coma - wanted them to be mentally alert enough so they "could follow my commands." Said he spent all day Tuesday trying to revive Weinberger. Took pictures and had sex with him. Did not know what to do - was hoping/waiting for the effect to wear off and he would be more alert. Weinberger was comatose when he again left for work. When he returned the next day, found that Weinberger had died. Took pictures and masturbated and put him in the bathtub. Beheaded him and put the head in a bag in the freezer. Left the body in the tub with a bleach water mix (first time) - closed the shower curtain.

A few days later, met the next victim OLIVER LACY - Black - "well built and attractive" - at 27th Street - around 3 p.m. - on a Sunday afternoon - was due to work that Sunday evening - he was "especially attractive" - was not gay. (Agreed that he was not "shy" - would go up to strangers and make sexual propositions on the street.) Returned to the apartment - gave him the Halcion mixture "immediately" because he knew he was not gay and would not want to stay around - did not use the drill. Had brought some chloroform in an attempt to experiment with trying to prolong the effects of being drugged after the Halcion mixture - to prolong the period of unconsciousness - brought the chloroform at Laber(?) Pharmacy. they drank alcohol in the apartment that afternoon, but the problem that arose was that JD was not free and was scheduled to go to work at 11 p.m. - called in sick - lost his job. Chloroformed Lacy with a dust mask and dripped the chloroform onto the cloth. Lacy woke-up Monday morning about 4 am (this technique did not work, either) - then gave him Halcion and coffee and strangled him with a strap (said Straughter was the first one that he used the strap on - see previous notes). Had sex and anal sex - kept a portion of the biceps - said Lacy was "one of the more attractive ones." Said he still had frozen body parts from the earlier case, but is not going to use them. "On the spur of the moment," took some fresh muscle - never froze the biceps - froze the heart for later consumption - took many pictures. Weinberger was still in the tub - did both Lacy and Weinberger together - put the flesh in trashbags and froze the bones.

the "freezer was full of heads" - Lacy, Weinberger, and the Chicago bus station case. Said three were painted and several were unpainted.

Said he drank much more and on a daily basis after losing his job - formerly, just drank on weekends. Said, "I didn't want to keep on doing it - that's why I tried the drill technique." Said several individuals were not gay - at least five - gave their names.

The next and last individual was JOSEPH BRADEHOFT - Caucasian - after he lost his job. Was drinking excessively - saw him in front of Marquette - approached him - returned to the apartment in the afternoon - had sex - gave him the Halcion mixture and strangled him. Did not take any pictures - on the bed for two days - decomposed rapidly and had maggots on his face. Placed the body in the bathtub - put the head in the freezer - put the flesh in trashbags and the bones in the freezer for later cleaning.

Said he bought a new thicker and stronger 57 gallon trash barrel because the previous barrels were too thin - they allowed too much odor through the plastic - did not like the smell - would open the windows to let the smell out. When asked, said "very much so" he was behind in cleaning up the bones. Said he had the bones of the "Chicago bus station case," Lacy, and Bradehoft in the freezer. Said his plans were to keep Lacy's skeleton, but then acidify the other three skeletons. Had the bones in the new barrel without any acid in it - had not bought any acid. When he was arrested, had Lacy's bones in the freezer and Lacy's head in the refrigerator (had used the head the night before for masturbation purposes).

A few days later, was at the Grand Mall - approached an individual - had talked to him the week before - the individual came up to JD and asked for a cigarette the week before on Wisconsin Avenue. JD saw him a week later at the Mall - approached him - offered him money and returned to the apartment. The victim drank 151 proof rum - "I drank beer." Did not have sexual contact - wanted bondage pictures - the victim agreed to having one cuff placed on his wrist - they were watching a

victim's shirt was off. Did not know why he (JD) passed out (appeared rather upset and disappointed in himself for letting this happen) "that's what triggered the whole thing (his arrest)." The other individual left. He, JD, woke up in his living room - the police knocked at his door five minutes later and asked for the cuff key. The police saw some pictures in the drawer and then saw Lacey's head in the refrigerator. Said he does not remember leaving the apartment, or the ride to the police station. Said he had about ten beers that day and was quite mystified as to why he blacked out. Woke up and talked to the detectives. Said he did not feel drunk while talking to the police. Estimated he gave about 15 statements - understood he did not have to give a statement to the police - "I just wanted to get it off my chest."

When asked about his sexual desires since his arrest, implied that they are suppressed and not on his mind - "because of the circumstances." When asked if he could kill someone again, he said he would not because he would "consider the consequences."

D 12/23/91

C 1/1/92

January 10, 1992

Jeffrey Dahmer - 1/9/92 Interview Notes

Q: Frederick A. Fosdal, M.D.

A: Jeffrey Dahmer

A: Dr. Dietz - we were talking about did I see anything in the Natural History Museum - talking about natural history museums and I remembered way back in high school our class took a trip to a natural history museum and I saw this (Akron, Ohio - high school or junior high) and in the science section they had these folding panels that you just pulled across and in each section in between the sheets of glass was this complete human cadaver - in about four sections. I hadn't remembered that before this. The doctor asked me whether I found this interesting and I told him about as interesting as the rest of the students did - that we looked at all the sections - it was lengthwise a full person - it was kind of shocking.

Q: Did that excite you or turn you on.

A: No - it was just something I hadn't thought of before.

Q: Anything else - we were talking about jogging some memories.

A: We were talking about video tapes that I had seen, and I remembered while I was still at grandma's that I rented these two video tapes - Faces of Death - they show different stages of death and autopsies and things like that - it's a factual based film. A lot of people rent that.

Q: It's educational?

A: Not really - it's more of an exploitive film - it satisfies people's curiosity as to what people look like when they are dead and autopsies and things like that. I watched it a couple of times just for curiosity - like other people. Tape one and Tape two - a sequel. Those are the two points - most everything else was what we covered between us.

Q: Did you have any questions?

A: No, he asked the same thing - I don't have very many questions - just waiting to get it over with.

Q: What's going to happen in a couple of weeks - do you know?

A: Nothing until the trial -

Q: Do you understand the trial phase and all that?

A: Vaguely.

Q: The law changed in 1991 and set up a three phase trial when you enter an insanity plea. So, first phase is guilt - the DA has to prove you guilty beyond a reasonable doubt - that can go on for weeks if you have a full phase - there is some talk that you might plead guilty to the first phase. The second phase has to do with whether or not you were mentally responsible (legal responsibility issue) and there the defendant has the burden of proof to show that he was not responsible for the crimes. If you are found responsible you are sentenced and if you are found nonresponsible you would go to the Mendota State Hospital. There are pros and cons either way.

A: You and I both know that there's really not any pros in this situation. One thing I want made perfectly clear - somehow I have to make it clear that none of these crimes were motivated by racial hatred or sex hatred for gay people. Those are both wrong and that is what the papers have played up according to what the prisoners have been saying. The papers didn't know what the motive was so they invented one - that's why I'm getting so much flack from other prisoners.

Q: One reason I'm here is to clear up misunderstandings - like the point you just made - the fancy word is necrophile - has somebody talked to you about that?

A: Yeah - Jerry explained a little bit of it.

Q: At least my understanding is that it implies these people have to be dead before you could enjoy them and that was not my understanding. I was concerned it you are going to be labeled or branded as a necrophile.

A: That's not the best description to be labeled with.

Q: It was my understanding that you engaged in sexual behavior with deceased people which is one thing but that does not necessarily mean necrophile - that you needed them dead to enjoy them - you never implied that to me. You hinted that it was done for other reasons - prolongation - availability and control - you had a nonrejecting kind of situation.

A: Yeah, and that's true. It did seem that after they were completely in my control after strangulation that it became easier to fulfill my sexual desires, whether that labels me what you just said.

Q: It became easier to get relief or satisfaction after they were dead.

A: Yeah - or at least after they were drugged.

Q: How would that help? You would get satisfaction to have the person incapacitated.

A: It gave me a feeling of total control over them. I could take my time and not worry about entertaining them, keeping them satisfied - the issue of having control of them made it more exciting for me. And then as things progressed, I was branching out into the cannibalism aspect - trying to find greater fulfillment and satisfaction and the taking pictures of the internal organs and the saving of the heads. It was just further branching out trying to find greater satisfaction - stimulation.

Kinky kind of things - like a husband and wife trying different things?

A: Yeah - I didn't start doing all these things all at once - it sort of built up.

Q: I see a necrophile - has to kill a person before he can enjoy them and I thought you could enjoy them alive and sedated and you would rather have them alive.

A: True - that's why I started that drilling.

Q: The killing was not done to bring about their death - that was the sexual thing - there is such a being, but that is not my understanding of you. To you the death was kind of a means to an end - it was a vehicle by which to prolong the relationship.

A: That's a good way - that's what it was - right. Because of time restraints, not having a house of my own - it was the only way to make it possible, at least in part.

Q: Do you see the difference? It may be subtle - you are still having sexual contact with deceased people - people are still getting killed, but that's not the reason. Your wanting to keep them alive speaks against a pure necrophilic problem.

A: Yeah - we were - he showed the video tapes - we had the tv and vcr here and we watched the Return of the Jedi with the emperor character- the Exorcist III tape and he had a lot of electronics equipment brought in.

Q: What about the videos?

A: I was just pointing out to him the main character - Return of the Jedi - that he uses a lot of control and power in the movie - science fiction - good special effects.

Q: So you were impressed with the emperor.

A: Right - that was the main focus - he exuded total control - power over his empire. I could identify with him - I used to watch it before I went to bars - to sort of psych myself up.

Q: What did you want power over?

A: All aspects of life - financial, social, sexual.

did you want to be king of the world?

A: Yeah - that would have been the ultimate - carrying it to an extreme - that would be nice - at least in my own life I wanted more power and control. I didn't feel like I had any power.

Q: You were an employee so you were locked into somebody else's wishes there - you weren't your own boss.

A: Which I didn't like - no - never got any satisfaction from the job. Then we watched a couple of pornography tapes - I showed him the ones that appealed to me the most - one that showed the strip tease act that goes on in Chicago that I used to watch.

Q: So he brought them - the police have them.

A: Yeah - they have all my tapes.

Q: How do we stand on the necrophile issue?

A: I think how you described it -

Q: Do you think you've been consistent on that? What I'm afraid of is that at trial there's going to be a mixed understanding - we've got three different formulations going on - either you are or you're not - the term itself is vague - there are not chapters and books written about this, but I guess there are some people that this is their thing.

A: I understand. That wouldn't make sense to me to that extent because I was trying to keep them alive during the last period with the drilling - by having them dead, that was the only way I knew how to control them completely at the time.

Q: You could have had a very compatible cooperative partner - wouldn't that be good enough?

A: It would have, but I never did run into anybody who was willing to be permanently cooperative.

Was it the control - was that exciting for you - or did it just make things easier for you.

A: No, it was exciting having complete dominance.

Q: Did their being dead - did that spoil the sexual experience at all?

A: No. It didn't until I had to do the dismembering and everything.

Q: Did it matter much to your enjoyment of the guy that he was deceased.

A: No because at that point I had complete control and so that heightened the excitement.

Q: It was more exciting than with a live person.

A: Yeah. But if he had been alive and completely in a zombie-like state - totally compliant that would have been better.

Q: Don't you need some participation on the other guy's part?

A: When I was doing this - no. Because of the participation - in most instances wouldn't have been complete compliance to my wishes - and I was never interested in bondage or torture - that's how some people fulfill their desire for control, and I was never interested in that - I didn't want to cause any pain.

Q: It was just as much fun when the guy was dead - you could enjoy him - it didn't spoil it that he was deceased.

A: No, because that was the only mechanism I could get complete control at the time. It was only later on that I tried to change that - to render them in a zombie-like state - to keep them alive - so they would be with me for a much longer period of time - alive, interactive, but on my terms.

Q: Has this control thing always been - where else has that shown in your life?

It started with that bike incident with the bat and the bike - that's when I first started thinking like that. Remember that jogger I saw along the country road - that was the first time I ever thought of taking someone by force - when I was around 15 or 16. A jogger along the country road - and he was attractive - probably around 15 or so. And so I sawed a baseball bat in half - took the handle part - took my bike and waited for him along the country road and was planning on knocking him out and enjoying him sexually in the woods - that was the first



thought of violence - probably when I was 15 or 16.

Q: The interest then was to have a guy knocked out in the woods and enjoy him.

A: Uh-huh. That is the first time I had thoughts of doing something like that. I went out and waited, but he never came by and so I abandoned the idea - I just went out once waiting for him.

Q: It's kind of similar to what you ended up doing later isn't it?

A: Right - starting with Hicks. I was 18 when I met Hicks.

Q: Had that been on your mind for awhile?

A: Yeah - for a few months. It started coming into focus about two years after I was attacked by those group of seniors in high school - I was walking back from a friend's house one night and was approached by three seniors and one of them had a billy club or something and whacked me on the back of the neck real hard for no reason. Unprovoked - when I was 14 - 9th grade maybe. They hit me once and I ran away from them and ran all the way home. I don't know if that triggered anything - the technique that I was using - I never thought about it until I started talking about all this stuff with people - I never gave it any conscious thought through the years.

Q: The idea of incapacitating someone by a blow and then having sex with this disabled person - have any idea where this idea came from.

A: No, I don't - no conscious idea. The best way to get control of someone.

Q: But you knew months before that - maybe years - that you would enjoy homosexual behavior.

A: I was 14 when I had the consenting meeting with Tyson at the club house. In the community I was living in, homosexuality was the ultimate taboo - it was never talked about - there was no outlet. There was never any opportunity for a good sex life - I never saw any opportunity normally to meet anyone like that - it was just an issue that was never discussed in the community at all. Never met anybody that was of the same mindset as myself, so I didn't see any other way than to do it forcefully - when I was 16 - that's when the idea first came. That's the only way I could think of making it possible to satisfy myself.

Q: Are you saying that had there been other avenues for you?

A: Had I met someone who I thought was gay, I probably would have done things differently - but I never did.

Q: I still think there is a qualitative difference between being a homosexual necrophile or a heterosexual necrophile - the only way I enjoy women is if they are dead and that is why I kill them - so I can get them in a deceased state - that is part of the pleasure - I get more pleasure when a person is all bonded up or S&M behavior - that further enhances my sexual experience. My understanding of your sexuality is that you didn't need to have them deceased for your sexual needs - it was just a vehicle - not administrative - somehow logistical means to an end type thing. Have you been able to count the number of approaches you have taken to achieving this end? We can give the baseball bat one time and then you get into - is the next vehicle just the Malcion - did you make a big jump to Malcion - was there anything in between?

A: No - then it goes to just using visual pictures and magazines up until Hicks - good looking men.

Q: As far as vehicles to render the person submissive - death is the ultimate submission - ultimate passivity - so you can do your own thing. There was the baseball bat, barbells - what about alcohol?

A: Most of them didn't want to drink enough to be in that mode - alcohol played a part, but the Malcion - I started using that in the bath house here in Milwaukee. I did try ether and chloroform later, but it never seemed to work - it never seemed to lengthen the unconscious state - I tried it on a couple - the ones that I was drilling - all the drilling people - it didn't work for some reason.

Q: You wanted to prolong the sedated state?

Yeah - without using more pills. I don't know why it didn't work - I used one of those dust masks you can buy at the hardware store and used a medicine dropper to drop it on - but it didn't seem to have any effect. I tried a wallet one time when I was out of pills.

- Q: Well these are all different ways to try to achieve the same thing. But again, it wasn't to get them deceased so that you could enjoy them because that was -
- A: No it would have been much more preferable to have someone completely compliant for a long period of time - alive - that would have been the best.
- Q: Are you really sure you tried that hard to go that route?
- A: Well, I tried it with the drilling.
- Q: No, to find this compatible partner?
- A: I probably didn't try as hard as I should have when I was at grandma's - because of the living conditions - I was living with her and it just wasn't possible to have a long term relationship with anyone like that - under those conditions. And then when I moved into the apartment, I had done it several times and it worked - so I just continued with that method. Your saying I should have tried harder.
- Q: I'm not impressed - that you started up so many relationships and that you were abandoned and jilted and had your heart broken time and time again - and finally you resort to what you did.
- A: No, I didn't - no.
- Q: I would assume that there are a lot of people out there that would have liked to have an ongoing relationship. It's just a matter of finding each other.
- A: Uh-huh. No, I didn't - I guess I didn't look hard enough.
- Q: So, what do you daydream about? Your interest is in homosexuality.
- A: Right. I need some goodlooking guy to -
- Q: You aren't dreaming about some incapacitated person. Daydreaming about them being completely compliant with my wishes - being with them for a long period of time - having daydreams of incapacitating them ever since the baseball bat incident - because that is the only way I knew of -
- Q: About whopping somebody?
- A: I don't know how much I daydreamed about that - I concentrated my daydreams on a good-looking guy who was lying there - I never really entered any real violence into most of the daydreams. He would just lie there - kissing, touching, in total compliance with my wishes.
- Q: In this regard, the clubbing the guy - baseball bat, barbell - that in and by itself - did that hold any sexual pleasure for you?
- A: No. If that was my thing, I would have tortured them - I wasn't interested in that.
- Q: So, the assault aspect - from strangling to dismembering, etc - that's not sexual.
- A: No.
- Q: There was a lot of work involved in the disposal?
- A: Too much.
- Q: You kept some stuff - it wasn't all junk for you.
- A: No, I wanted to keep the skulls and sometimes the genitals - so I didn't feel like I was losing the person completely.
- Q: So, just that much of a keepsake - you could use that and kind of recreate the guy - I have a skull and I can think of the guy.
- A: Right - that's why I took the pictures too.
- Q: So you could use those for arousal purposes - could you actually arouse yourself with the pictures and the skull?
- A: Yeah.

That could turn you on just like looking at a magazine?

A: Yeah - in fact it was better because it was more personalized - if I had been able to get one of these chambers - it's a freeze drying chamber - I would have used that - it preserves the person in life-like condition permanently. Preserve the body indefinitely. Yeah - they have such things now days.

Q: So the parts could be used as a turn-on. You could excite yourself - get an erection and all that stuff.

A: Yeah - but it wasn't as good as having a whole person.

Q: Have you had your best sexual experience with one of your pick-ups - a really great evening?

A: Yeah - only when they are under my complete control though.

Q: You must have had guys that just totally went along with you - have a wonderful evening together - wasn't that as good?

A: Not as many as you would think because a lot of them wanted anal sex which I wasn't interested in, and they just wanted to hop from room to room in the bath clubs.

Q: So, even shared partners throughout the evening - it isn't just one guy -

A: Sometimes it is, but a lot of the times it isn't. Very promiscuous.

Q: So, was your best ever with a live person?

A: No, it was with a guys that I drugged - while they were drugged.

Q: Your best deceased experience was never as good as your best drugged experience - is that what you are saying?

A: Right. I had a lot of good drug experiences - it worked rather well.

It's too bad you didn't stop there.

A: Yeah, that's right - that's true.

Q: But that wasn't enough?

A: No - it wouldn't have lasted long enough.

Q: It didn't have the longevity?

A: Right.

Q: There were shortcomings in the deceased technique too.

A: I know - that was better than nothing. Only being able to be with them for a few days - at least I was able to save something from them. There was drawbacks - they didn't last forever.

Q: Besides being illegal.

A: The ultimate drawback.

Q: You must have known you couldn't do this forever?

A: True. I had a great terror of being caught - so I never wanted to get caught. I never wanted to be apprehended - that's why I went to such great lengths to dispose of the evidence - using the acid technique.

Q: You can do the same thing to a deceased body as you can on a live person can't you?

A: Right.

Q: A mouth job is a mouth job, anal intercourse is anal intercourse, kissing and whatever is all the same isn't it?

A: Yes.

Q: Is there something so driving, so pleasurable that you had to have them in a deceased state to do it?

A: The factor of complete control and the time factor.

Q: So it's time and control - that's the only advantage to having them deceased. Otherwise, the sexual behavior was the same?

A: Right.

Q: So, it's like when she's drunk, I get to have intercourse with her - so I gotta get her drunk - when she's not drunk, she won't have intercourse - so there's no big prize for you in the deceased state other than the control issue and the longevity issue?

A: Uh-huh.

Q: You squeezed out a few more hours - a couple of days?

A: Right.

Q: But otherwise the behavior is kind of the same?

A: Uh-huh. - I guess I never took the time to really nurture any long-term relationships.

Q: People vary in how attached they become - some people readily get involved or fall in love or become close and some people are very aloof.

A: The only long-term attachments that I was interested in was of a sexual nature - as far as regular friendships - it never interested me too much. After work I like to just go and do my own thing - go to the bars - try to meet the ideal person that I was physically attracted to.

Q: No nonsexual interest in people - you didn't have those kinds of friends?

A: Just work acquaintances.

Confidants or people you talked to?

A: No - never had anything like that. Kept everything to myself.

Q: Do you think you are kind of a loner?

A: Uh-huh. Yes, I think so.

Q: How about with your family?

A: After the divorce, I really never kept in touch with them very much at all.

Q: Where were your confidants while you were growing up and stuff?

A: No - we would talk about things, but I would usually keep my innermost feelings to myself.

Q: So you didn't confide in them - either one of them? Any reason why not?

A: No. I just felt it was best to keep my private thoughts private - I didn't really trust my private thoughts with anyone else - even family members.

Q: Do you think - it occurred to me last week that maybe this kind of aloofness from people in general - standoffish - do you think this affected your ability to have the kind of relationship with a guy - if I'm a loner with people, I can be a loner with men and women -

A: I think it did. After the Hicks incident, I really closed myself off as far as interpersonal relationships - I felt I had something to hide and it affected me greatly. I could interact with people just fine at work and things, but it was almost like leading a double life - it's almost the way it felt.

Q: You mean you had this whooping secret to carry around with you? Which means you can never be honest with somebody - you can't be honest with the world anymore.

A: Uh-huh. Right - that's the way I felt.

Q: Like you are a fugitive from justice and can't be found out.

A: Uh-huh - a double life - it affected all areas of my life.

Q: It certainly got worse - right?

A: It did.

Q: In talking about your personality style you are a kind of stand-offish kind of guy in general with people - there is no reason why you should be extremely warm and honest and get real close to a gay man.

A: Yes, that was my mindset. I was never one that was real interested in getting involved with a big group of people or anything - even from my earliest childhood.

Q: Were you lonely - did you miss people - were you missing something?

A: During high school years it was frustrating to not be able to meet someone of my interests so it was frustrating - yeah it was lonely.

Q: What about afterwards?

A: And afterwards.

Q: Like in Milwaukee - are you lonely?

A: Uh-huh.

Q: You felt lonely - being lonely was being by yourself - kind of sad - Some people don't mind it.

A: I can take it to a point, but not years and years.

Q: See, maybe had you been a little more susceptible to form a relationship with some other guys - maybe none of this might have happened.

A: And if I didn't have such a desire for the total control and domination - right - if I wasn't so selfish. I have to admit what I was doing the ultimate in selfishness.

Q: I asked you about that - it's like putting my sexual interest above their well-being - are you with me on that?

A: Right - uh-huh - that's accurate.

Q: Which brings up - that's a value - that's an attitude - that's conscience - how much of a conscience do you have?

A guy can rob a bank and shoot 5 tellers and snuff out these people and just go in a convenience store and steal \$50 and shoot the clerk - that person has a problem with his conscience - there's something wrong with their attitudes and values - we all have a conscience - some are thicker than others - there are some people that couldn't go through a red light if they are in the middle of the Nevada desert because it's against the law. Some people are very conscience stricken.

A: No moral compass. That's why when I first got back up here to Milwaukee after I tried to straighten out my life and it didn't work with the religious - going to church and everything - I progressively started going to the bars - the bookstores and then I found out what a bath club was and I tried that with a cemetery and a mannequin because I didn't want - I was trying to find a way to satisfy myself without hurting anyone again like I did with Hicks. But after the Ambassador Hotel - which was not intentional, I had no morals - no moral compass after that.

Q: So that sensitivity, or that thoughtfulness, or something was gone?

A: It was gone.

Q: But it wasn't across the board - you didn't become a common thief.

A: No, but there's a big difference between stealing and doing what I was doing.

Q: So, the hell with their life - who they are, or what they are.

A: It made it possible (easier to do it) for me to do it if I didn't get to know them well - if I didn't know much about them - I depersonalized them.

Q: Was that an active process? How do you do that?

A: Uh-huh. Just not ask them any questions about where they live or their home life or anything - not having long conversations with them. If I had gotten to know them any better, it probably would not have happened - if I was in a private setting at home and their was time to talk, maybe it would have been different - I don't know - ...

when I first started doing this again I was living at Grandma's and there just wasn't that time period to do that.

You didn't tell me about the cemetery incident.  
Didn't I? Did I tell you about the mannequin?

Yes - I brought it up. I said that you should have a mannequin and you said that once you went and got a mannequin - you just never told me about the cemetery -  
Well, that was around the same time period - in Milwaukee - at grandmother's. Looked through the obituaries and ran across a guy, 18, who had died - went to the funeral home and viewed the body - he was attractive. After he was buried I went out - I bought a shovel - a wagon type device to carry the body back and at 12 at night - 12 midnight - I went to the gravesite and was planning on trying to dig him up.

To take the body - to steal the corpse?  
Yes - but it was in the middle of winter and the ground was too hard, so it didn't work.

To walk out of the cemetery at night with a body over your shoulder?  
Not over my shoulder, but in the cart that I had - a wagon.

What's that all about?  
That was another effort to try to satisfy the cravings - the desires - without hurting anyone.

Then the killing has already been done for you. The guy was already dead - that's what you needed.  
Right - but I didn't want to have to do the act myself.

What does this fit in?  
As morals - I didn't want to have to hurt anyone to satisfy myself.

Is this post Torne?

This is before Tony - I was living in Milwaukee but I hadn't met Tony yet - and even him - I didn't plan on doing anything.

This is before Tony's death - during that phase you were doing bath houses and stuff?

Just bath houses.

So there I don't have to do the killing - at least I didn't kill the guy, but then I'm guilty of robbing a grave - right?

Right.

Did you know you could get in trouble for that - it's not charged very often - there aren't many people robbing graves anymore.

But it's a much lower level than doing what I was doing later.

But the value for you is that at least now the person is in a deceased state.

Right.

So your hope was - at best you might have them for a couple of days - or if they are embalmed they might last longer - what was your thinking.

That was my thinking. To have them for a few days.

That the ground was frozen - but you would have been stuck with a body on your hands.

Right.

You never owned a car?

No, just for a short period after I came up from Miami and lived with Dad. Never had a car in Milwaukee. Used the bus in Milwaukee all the time.

Q: What about the guys you would take home - what did they do with their cars?

A: They usually came by bus or walked - none of them had any cars - none of the people I met had cars.

Q: Was that on purpose?

A: No - it just worked out that way.

Q: You and a guy go home together in a car - he gives you a ride home and then he's done with and then his car is parked down in the street.

A: That wouldn't have worked.

Q: Was that an issue?

A: Yeah - if they had a car, then I wouldn't ask them back.

Q: You meet the guy at the tavern, and he says I have a car -

A: Then I wouldn't have pursued it any further.

Q: This goodlooking guy that owns an automobile would have come back to your place in his car - that would not have worked out?

A: No.

Q: Because then you have to dispose of the car - or leave the car at the bar.

A: No. Usually they would have wanted to drive the car back - so that's ruled out.

Little things like that made a difference.

A: Yes.

Q: How does that interfere?

A: They would have parked the car near the house and that wouldn't have worked - they could have been traced.

Q: How much did you earn a year?

A: About anywhere from \$20,000 to \$25,000. I wasn't good at saving money - I usually ate out a lot and was paying my grandma \$400 month rent and I never seemed to be able to build up any cash.

Q: Spend a lot on booze?

A: Uh-huh - quite a bit.

Q: Do you think historically you had this cavalier (casual, carefree) attitude about killing people?

A: No - it concerned me because of the chance of being caught - so no there was nothing cavalier about it.

Q: Do you think you were kind of thin about that sort of thing - what bothers me is at the age of 18 you were able to even consider whopping Hicks.

A: Yes - there was something wrong with my morals that's for sure. That's how strong the compulsion - the driving urge was - made some wrong choices.

Q: In general did you feel you were conscientious, or did you do a lot of things that weren't very wise or reckless?

A: Yeah I had one shoplifting incident here in Milwaukee - drunk and disorderlies, but nothing major compared to these - I didn't have a cavalier attitude towards it - not a carefree attitude if that's what you mean. It became easier as time went by - after the Ambassador incident.

Q: Can you set up for me your final arrest?

A: Okay, a week before the arrest I had been drinking a can a beer at a bus stop - just sitting there thinking and it was at night and Tracy Edwards came by and sat down next to me and asked me for a cigarette - he was waiting for the bus - I gave him a cigarette - we had just a short conversation - he got on the bus and went home. A week

home, saw him and recognized him from the bus stop incident, asked him whether he wanted to go back for \$50 for pictures - he agreed - bought some 151 proof rum - didn't have pills left - was planning on getting him really drunk and doing it that way. We got back to the apartment - we were watching the Exorcist video - drinking.

Q: He was worth killing?

A: Yeah.

Q: Why were you out of pills?

A: I had used them all up previously. All the pills were used on victims. We were sitting there drinking for maybe an hour - watching the video - I told him I wanted to take some bondage pictures and put one cuff on one hand - he didn't want to do that and so after putting the cuff on his hand I have no memory of anything until five minutes before the police knocked on the door with him in front. They came in and asked me if I knew him - asked me where the key to the cuff was - I pointed to the bedroom, but it was actually in the trash outside - I don't know why I pointed to the bedroom - they went in - opened the top drawer to the dresser and saw the pictures - they cuffed me and then they looked in the fridge and saw the head and I don't remember the ride down - I remember waking up and talking to the detective - I don't remember the ride down to the police station.

Q: How much did you have to drink that day?

A: About 10 beers over the course of the whole day and that's not enough to make me blank out - so, I don't know why I lost track of time like that and blanked out.

Q: Were you drinking any of the rum - were you mixing drinks?

The rum was for him. I don't remember drinking anything other than beer.

Q: Drinking was always involved to some degree wasn't it?

A: Yeah, it was.

Q: In all the cases - in general were all alcohol related to some degree - do you think that helped to do it?

A: Uh-hun. It lowered my inhibitions and made it easier to go through with the act - it heightened the sexual arousal.

Q: How have you been since the arrest - you are still gay?

A: Yes, I still have those inclinations.

Q: You haven't become neutral or heterosexual?

A: No, I wish I could, but it doesn't work that way.

Q: You still have sexual feelings - what are they?

A: Interest in a good-looking guy, but any thoughts of violence I push out of my mind. I tune it out.

Q: You would still enjoy an incapacitated person? If you had your druthers would it be pleasurable. Could you do it again? Could you have a drugged person and enjoy him sexually?

A: I am trying my best to push those thoughts out of my mind - whenever they come to me, I just start reading or doing something else - I try not to think about it.

Q: Isn't there a chance that people hearing about what you did might get some bright ideas?

A: That's an interesting question because I've gotten letters from people I don't know - guys - who have said that they are killing people and doing the same thing. I've given those letters to Jerry Boyle and he's had the police follow-up on that. I think there's been two letters - but the police are notified about those.

Q: Killing them like you are - kill them and use them for sexual purposes?

A: Uh-hun. Why anyone would write about it and publicize it like that I have no idea. Hopefully it won't give them any ideas. I don't have any control over that, that's for sure.



Q: So basically 75 -100 times in bath houses and hotels - different men - Milwaukee and Chicago - and those you were not paying for.

A: Right - they were consensual.

Q: So the payment is to get them to come home with you.

A: Right.

Q: Did you first try to get them to come home with you without paying them and save yourself money?

A: I did, but it seemed that offering money always seemed to make them more willing to come back, so I just went with that standard procedure. More of an incentive for them.

Q: Didn't any of them come home with you on their own?

A: Once - Sears - the last guy - he was talking to me in the bar before we left - he's the one that started up the conversation with me, but it always made it easier if I offered money so that's what I continued to do.

Q: A lot of them might have on their own - you're not giving yourself much credit.

A: I don't think they would have. I guess I didn't give myself much credit - I always offered them money.

Q: So all the guys that came home with you - money was part of it. There weren't dozens of guys that came home and left without being paid. Hundreds of guys also didn't come to your apartment.

A: Yes. The times I didn't offer money was just in the bath house.

Q: So if there's any drive - I think we kind of ruled out a pure necrophiliac drive - I need to have the guy dead so I can do my sex thing - I want to do things homosexually with this person and also I want to control this guy - so the issue is when we are talking about trying to control someone and not kill them, we are talking about putting your desire for homosexual behavior and also your desire for passivity.

A: If it was a pure necrophilic drive, I wouldn't ever have started using the drilling technique to render them in a permanent zombie-like state.

Q: The standard for responsibility has to do with ability to control your conduct to the requirements of law - which means ability to conform to the law and not kill people. You chose to kill them as part of your routine to render them inactive - so to conform, you would have had to put your need to have them passive aside and would have had to give up your homosexual - what are you controlling - your need -

A: Need for total dominance.

Q: Put that aside and any sexual interest

A: Right - which seemed impossible to do when I was out on the street.

Q: But you did control it at different places and settings - it was there.

A: Right.

Q: We haven't talked much about the altar. You brought it up, but I didn't ask you much - was it crucial?

A: That was a center I was constructing in the bedroom - with skulls on the table of the victims - two completed skeletons standing on each side - a large lamp with blue globe lights to give the room (with all the lights off) a dark blue mysterious effect and with the two incense burners on the end of the table - that was where I was planning on -

Q: Did you get that far?

A: No. Nothing got set up. It was to get in contact with the spiritual forces to gain power. To perform rituals to contact, I guess, demons or satan - to

Q: Do you believe in that stuff?

A: Yeah - and the purpose of it was to draw power to me - in all aspects of my life - financial, social, sexual. If six more months had gone by it would have been completely set up. I already had the table and planned on getting

et this far - I don't follow.  
performing rituals and chants to satan. I brought the book by  
n the past - I get different at the Occult bookstore. So I was in the process of formulating the  
- the Satanic Bible and I was

ideas - were they satanic - did it come from them.  
come from them, but I felt that the temple would help solidify my control and power. Not satanic acts -  
ous acts. The Exorcist movie fueled my fantasies. I concentrated on the third - that was the best  
was more realistic and fit into my fantasies. I didn't think I was possessed - I did not think I needed

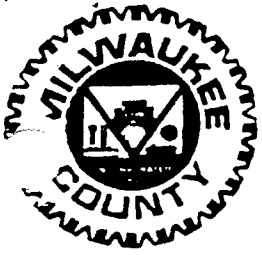
think you are going to testify.  
know - I'm debating whether I should or not. I'll make that decision in the future - shortly. I might.  
ney is not saying I can't - he's sort of leaning towards me not testifying but it's my decision.

ld you want to testify - I'm not saying you should or shouldn't.  
- sure that the issue of the motives is cleared up.

re pretty concerned about it being racial and all that - anything else you would like to cover.  
- everything else will pretty much be handled by the questioning.

ey ask why did you kill them what will you say?  
sexual control, dominance - to satisfy the lustful desires that I had that were so obsessive in my life.

ou h. ny questions?



OFFICE OF DISTRICT ATTORNEY

# Milwaukee County

E. MICHAEL McCANN • District Attorney

January 10, 1992

Attorney Gerald Boyle  
1124 West Wells Street  
Milwaukee, WI 53233

Dear Mr. Boyle:

Enclosed is the report of Park E. Dietz, M.D.

The State may also call Dr. Phillips Resnick as a psychiatric expert to speak to the issue of paraphilia and necrophilia and related issues raised in the reports received from the defense.

Sincerely yours,

E. Michael McCann  
District Attorney

cc: Dr. Phillips J. Resnick, M.D.  
University Hospital of Cleveland  
2040 Abington Road  
Cleveland, Ohio 44160

Herman B. John  
Thomas P. Schneider  
Robert D. Donohoo  
James J. Martin

Richard P. Klinkowitz  
Jon Peter Gennich  
Thomas A. Schulz  
Alexander G. Skienarz  
Jon N. Reodin  
Fredric E. Malesic  
Robert E. Kraemer  
William J. Moltor  
Carol Lynn White  
Darryl K. Nevers  
Gerald R. Falk  
Patrick J. Kenney  
Donald S. Jackson  
Gale G. Shelton  
Gary D. Mahkorn  
David Robles  
Deborah Dailey  
Fern S. Siegel  
Peg Tarrant

Douglas J. Simpson  
Carol L. Kraft  
Cynthia G. Brown  
Lisa P. Ficker  
Norman A. Gahn  
Mano S. Spalatin  
George N. Pnetz, III  
Alice E. Read

Audrey Renschen  
Carol E. Stauder  
Steven H. Glamm  
Donald V. Latorraca  
Mary Anne Smith  
Mark S. Williams  
Linda Johnson  
John M. Stober  
Thomas L. Porter  
David Feiss

Karen E. Christenson  
Gregory J. O'Meara  
Ravann Chandier Szychlinski  
Elsa C. Parascandola  
Carole Manchester  
Kenneth R. Berg  
Benbow P. Cheesman, Jr.  
Lovell Johnson, Jr.  
Warren D. Zier  
Timothy J. Cotter  
Mei Flanagan

Kanne Moreno—Taxman  
Carol Berry Crowley  
Steven V. Lucata  
Brad Vorpani  
Jane Vinopal  
Paul Tiffin  
Thomas J. McAdams  
Susan Jean Sommer  
James F. Blask  
Minam S. Lonski  
Phyllis M. DeCarvalho  
Dennis P. Murphy  
Christopher Ford  
Christine M. Kraus  
Philip A. Anett  
Mary K. McCann  
Denis J. Stungi  
Jorge A. Gomez  
David M. Lerman  
Janet C. Protasiewicz  
DeAnn L. Heard  
William E. Hanratan  
Debra M. Sciano, ESQ.  
Cynthia M. Bever—Jr. Ch.  
Patricia A. McGowan  
Michael W. Stennatel  
Irene E. Parthum  
Karen A. Loeber  
Nancy E. Weisenberg  
Marcella DePeters  
Charles E. Factor  
Ronald S. Dague  
Joanne M. Hornak  
Mano F. Gonzales  
Shannon J. Breirne  
Jonathan D. Slick

PARK ELLIOTT DIETZ. M.D. M.P.H. PH.D.  
537 NEWPORT CENTER DRIVE #300  
NEWPORT BEACH. CALIFORNIA 92660  
(714) 760-0422

January 10, 1992

E. Michael McCann, Esq.  
District Attorney  
Safety Building, Room 412  
821 West State Street  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233-1487

RE: State of Wisconsin v. Jeffrey L. Dahmer, F-912542

Dear Mr. McCann:

At your request, I have conducted a forensic psychiatric evaluation of Jeffrey L. Dahmer with respect to his mental state at the time of 15 homicides with which he is charged in Milwaukee County. My sources of information in completing this evaluation include a review of the voluminous documents provided to me by your office, including reports on police interviews of Mr. Dahmer and numerous other persons, police reports, criminal justice system records, school records, mental health records, pharmacy records, and employment records; approximately 18 hours of interviews of Mr. Dahmer on January 6, 7, and 8, 1992; a briefing at the Medical Examiner's Office; an escorted tour of gay bars frequented by Mr. Dahmer; a visit to Mr. Dahmer's apartment building; inspection of pornography recovered from Mr. Dahmer's residence in September 1988 and July 1991; inspection of photographs recovered from Mr. Dahmer's apartment in July 1991; viewing of segments of movies identified as significant by Mr. Dahmer; and inspection of photographs of the scenes of the charged offenses.

#### THE QUESTION OF MENTAL DISEASE

In my opinion Mr. Dahmer did not suffer from any condition that would be medically recognized as a mental disease at the time of the charged offenses, though he drank heavily on weekends, has certain dysfunctional personality traits, and has certain deviant sexual interests. Physicians are not in universal agreement as to which mental disorders should be regarded as mental diseases, and some might consider alcohol dependence or sexual deviations as mental diseases. With respect to the definition of mental disease given in the Wisconsin Instruction on the Issue of the Defendant's Criminal Responsibility, none of the mental disorders evidenced by Mr. Dahmer is an abnormal condition of the mind which substantially affects mental or emotional processes.

Rather, he abuses alcohol and has unusual sexual interests that affect what it is he prefers to do sexually.

Mr. Dahmer's subjective experience of his sexual preference is that he desires sexual access to an attractive male partner who is under his complete control and who will not leave him. He considered and acted upon several options for achieving this goal:

(1) Mr. Dahmer consistently indicated in his interviews with me that his preference would have been an enduring relationship with a living young man of the desired habitus (muscular, slim waisted, slim hiped, and without chest hair) who would willingly allow Mr. Dahmer control over their sexual activities. He never met anyone with whom he thought he could develop such a relationship. In the absence of such a relationship, he would settle for less attractive, paraphilic alternatives.

(2) His second choice would have been a "zombie" sexual partner, who would remain alive indefinitely but would be completely lacking in will and therefore subject to his complete control. He experimented with the creation of such "zombies" by injecting muriatric acid or boiling water into the skulls of four of his victims while unconscious, but this did not achieve the desired effect. He considered experimenting with an electrical probe inserted into the brain for the same purpose, but lacking technical knowledge did not attempt this. No DSM-III-R diagnostic category captures this particular sexual interest, which resembles the fantasy underlying the movie entitled the "Stepford Wives" and various science fiction plots.

(3) His third choice was an unconscious sexual partner, and this he created on many occasions by administering a "sleeping potion" consisting of a particular prescription medication dissolved in beverages. He administered this concoction to many sexual partners in bathhouses, to several men he took to hotels or his residences, and to the men he is charged with killing in Wisconsin. This was his principal means of fulfilling his desires, as it allowed him to remain with a man of his choosing for several uninterrupted hours, during which he would masturbate, fondle, touch, and rub against the man, listen to the man's heartbeat and body sounds, and engage in oral and anal sexual acts with those he found sufficiently attractive. His efforts to prolong the state of unconsciousness by using ether or chloroform were not successful, and those men who became comatose after trephination died sooner than he wished. No DSM-III-R diagnosis captures this particular

sexual interest any more precisely than the concept of necrophilia, though the fantasy of an attractive, unconscious person occurs elsewhere in Western cultures (e.g., in the movie "Sleeping Beauty").

(4) His fourth choice would have been a freeze-dried man of the desired habitus. He learned of this possibility from a television show on people who kept freeze-dried pets, and he consulted Taxidermy magazine at a public library to find advertisements for the necessary equipment. When he found that the equipment would cost on the order of \$30,000, he abandoned hope of using this method in the foreseeable future. Although this idea was appealing to him, it did not become sufficiently erotic and enduring to be designated a paraphilia.

(5) His fifth choice was a freshly dead corpse of the desired habitus, which permitted many of the same forms of sexual activity, but had the disadvantages of an absence of body sounds, decomposition at ambient temperatures, and the need to dispose of the evidence. It is his enduring pattern of sexual arousal to thoughts of such activity that underlies the diagnosis of necrophilia.

(6) His sixth choice was to masturbate while looking at the viscera exposed through an incision extending into the abdominal cavity of an otherwise intact male of the desired habitus. It is his enduring pattern of sexual arousal to thoughts of such activity that underlies the diagnosis of partialism. The term "partialism" was reintroduced in 1987 through the publication of DSM-III-R; it most often refers to a focus on particular non-genital parts of the intact body (such as what some might call a "foot fetish" or "leg fetish"), but the diagnostic manual is silent as to whether it might apply to a focus on exposed viscera. An alternative term that could be applied is "splanchnaphilia" [from the Greek, in which splanchna means viscera], though I am unaware of any previous use of this term. Mr. Dahmer did masturbate while looking at exposed viscera and also used photographs of this image to promote masturbation.

A diagnosis of frotteurism is also warranted because of several incidents in which Mr. Dahmer rubbed himself against unconsenting male strangers whom he found attractive at a festival and because of his rubbing against and touching the victims whom he rendered unconscious or dead. In addition to the foregoing, Mr. Dahmer has had transient periods of exhibitionistic behavior (exposing himself), pygmalionistic behavior (erotic use of a statue), and erotic cannibalism (sexual excitement associated with eating cooked human

muscle). He exposed himself on several occasions to unsuspecting males in the mid-1980s, but neither did so nor fantasized doing so at the time of the charged offenses. Mr. Dahmer once stole a male mannequin and used it for masturbation until his grandmother found it in his closet, but he developed no enduring interest in statues or effigies. He had no enduring interest in cannibalism, but rather tried it out of curiosity and made use of the occasion to masturbate to fantasies of a victim he had consumed. Although he did so on as many as 10 occasions, this did not develop into an enduring or intense sexual interest. The one occasion on which he participated in vampiristic behavior, tasting the blood of an attractive young man at the Plasma Center where he worked as a phlebotomist, proved neither sexually arousing nor orally gratifying, and he did not repeat this behavior.

The origins of Mr. Dahmer's deviant sexual interests are not entirely known to him. At puberty, Mr. Dahmer's initial masturbation fantasies were of young men (teenagers and young adults), and his rate of masturbation was at the high end of the normal range, estimated by him as two or three times daily. He had a few experiences of kissing and fondling a male peer when he was approximately 14 or 15. He has consistently denied ever having been sexually or physically abused. Events in his childhood that may have been incorporated into his masturbatory fantasies include:

- having been struck in the back of the neck with a blunt object by one of a group of three teenagers one night when he was 13 or 14, causing him to run home terrified.
- dissecting a fetal pig in a 9th grade biology project (about age 15); he took the head home with the teacher's permission, removed the tissue with a small paring knife, cleaned and bleached the skull, and disposed of it within a few weeks.
- dissections of dead animals found by the roadside, including the dog whose decapitated head he hung on a tree in the woods to frighten a friend, to whom he pretended having discovered the dog's head.
- a junior high school class trip to a museum, which he thought was in Akron, Ohio, where he spent approximately one-half hour examining transverse sections of the human body.

When asked if thoughts of viscera had wandered into his mind during masturbation while an adolescent, Mr. Dahmer thought they probably had and seemed to accept that this might be the origin of his enduring sexual interest in this imagery. By late adolescence, thoughts of rendering a victim unconscious and of exposing the viscera were a regular

though not invariant component of his sexual fantasies. On one occasion at age 15 or 16 he hid in the brush to lie in wait for a jogger he had seen twice and found attractive, planning to strike the man on the back of the neck with a sawed off baseball bat so that he could use the unconscious man sexually; the jogger did not come by and was not seen again.

Mr. Dahmer recalls no reliance on pornography, television, film, or other media images in the development of his fantasies. The pornography recovered from his residences in 1988 and 1991 is standard homosexual pornography, analogous in most instances to such heterosexual magazines as Playboy, Penthouse, and Hustler, though a few more explicit magazines were also recovered. Although a variety of sexually deviant images are interspersed in the photographs, there was no discernible selection of magazines or clippings reflecting anything other than an interest in naked males of the desired habitus. He estimated having spent some \$3,000 on pornography over the years, some of which he had discarded. He had no fetishistic interest in weapons, though he used one particular knife for most of the dismemberment of his victims.

Although Mr. Dahmer identified with powerful, evil characters in three movies ("Return of the Jedi," "Exorcist III," and "Hellbent Hellraisers II"), he was not particularly excited by the torture depicted in these movies, nor did he acknowledge any enduring sadistic interests. Mr. Dahmer and I viewed the relevant segments of these movies together, and he reported having watched these scenes on many occasions before going out to find a victim in an effort to further his identification with the powerful, evil characters. He even purchased yellow-tinted contact lenses to simulate the appearance of the evil characters in two of these movies.

Mr. Dahmer's crimes are related to his excessive drinking, for he reports having voluntarily and purposely used alcohol to decrease his inhibitions against having sex with strangers, against having sex with partners less attractive than his ideal, against killing his partners, and against dismembering his victims. He stated that neither the killing nor the dismemberment was ever sexually exciting to him; on the contrary, these were aversive activities that he needed to drink to accomplish. His drinking, which was heaviest while he was in the Army, was associated with several symptoms of alcohol dependence, including a persistent desire to drink, continued drinking despite knowledge that drinking interfered with his college studies



and performance in the Army, continued drinking despite knowledge that he committed crimes while drinking and risked arrest, and occasions on which he experienced withdrawal symptoms when he ceased drinking. Although Mr. Dahmer limited his drinking to weekends during the years in which the charged offenses occurred, a diagnosis of mild or moderate alcohol dependence appears warranted.

With respect to his longstanding personality functioning, Mr. Dahmer does not meet criteria for any of the recognized patterns of personality disorder, though he has certain strong character traits. Although he failed to conform to social norms with respect to lawful behavior during much of his adult life, including the charged offenses, and has certain other antisocial features, Mr. Dahmer does not meet criteria for antisocial personality disorder and in particular lacks features of a conduct disorder before age 15. He has had no close friends or confidants for many years, which is a schizoid or schizotypal personality trait, but he does not have the schizoid personality disorder because he desired close relationships and sexual experiences, is capable of apparently normal social interaction, and was able to sustain brief cordial relations with coworkers and men he would pick up for one night stands. Although he flirted with certain superstitious beliefs (including those that underlie his planned "temple," where he would admire his collection of skulls and skeletons in the hope of getting in touch with a higher power), and although some people described him as "odd" or "strange" because he was quiet and a loner, he does not meet criteria for schizotypal personality disorder because his appearance, speech, and affective responsiveness are normal, he lacks suspicious or paranoid ideation, and he does not have unusual perceptual experiences, ideas of reference, or excessive social anxiety.

Considering that Mr. Dahmer's occupational and social dysfunction are so readily explained by his drinking, sexual deviations, and criminal activity, it is unnecessary to give a diagnosis of personality disorder, though a diagnosis of a mixed personality disorder with antisocial, schizoid, and schizotypal features would be defensible. Likewise, clinicians who do not follow the guidelines of DSM-III-R might reasonably give a diagnosis of a schizoid or schizotypal personality disorder, particularly to encompass the dabbling with the supernatural reflected by Mr. Dahmer's dalliance with the Satanic Bible (which he found consistent with his self-indulgent philosophy but uninteresting and implausible in its metaphysics), interest in science fiction and horror movies, and planned "temple."

In technical terms, his diagnoses according to DSM-III-R at the time of the charged homicides are:

Axis I: Alcohol dependence, mild or moderate  
Necrophilia  
Frotteurism  
Partialism (or splanchnophilia)

Axis II: Antisocial, schizoid, and schizotypal  
personality traits

#### THE QUESTION OF CAPACITY TO APPRECIATE THE WRONGFULNESS OF HIS CONDUCT

In my opinion, at the time of each of the 15 charged homicides, Mr. Dahmer had substantial capacity to appreciate the wrongfulness of his conduct and in fact did appreciate the wrongfulness of his conduct. The evidence on which this opinion is based includes but is not limited to: (a) the fact that Mr. Dahmer told me that at the time he killed each of these 15 victims, he appreciated that it was wrong to kill the victim; (b) the fact that Mr. Dahmer in some instances took steps to reduce the chances he would be identified as the last person seen with a victim; (c) the fact that Mr. Dahmer in each instance committed the charged offense in a private setting, hidden from the view of others; (d) the fact that Mr. Dahmer found it necessary to drink alcohol to overcome his inhibitions against killing the victims; (e) the fact that Mr. Dahmer feared being caught in the act of killing a victim or in the presence of a drugged, comatose, dead, or dismembered victim; and (f) the fact that Mr. Dahmer took elaborate steps to destroy evidence of his crimes or to hold it secure against discovery by others, including his techniques for disposal of bodies and for decreasing odors, locking the cosmetic case in which he kept one skull, securing his apartment, and painting skulls that he retained so that they would appear artificial.

#### THE QUESTION OF CAPACITY TO CONFORM HIS CONDUCT TO THE REQUIREMENTS OF LAW

In my opinion, at the time of each of the 15 charged homicides, Mr. Dahmer had substantial capacity to conform his conduct to the requirements of law. The evidence on which this opinion is based includes but is not limited to: (a) the fact that Mr. Dahmer told me that at the time he killed each of these 15 victims he would have refrained from doing so had the victim agreed to remain with him

voluntarily for a few weeks; (b) the fact that Mr. Dahmer told me that at the time he killed each of these 15 victims he would have refrained from doing so had a witness entered the room; (c) the fact that Mr. Dahmer was able to suppress his sexual behavior other than occasional masturbation for a prolonged period around 1983 or 1984, when he immersed himself in religion; (d) the fact that Mr. Dahmer was able to satisfy his sexual desires with masturbation at all times; (e) the fact that Mr. Dahmer did in fact satisfy himself exclusively with masturbation from about 1973 until the murder of Mr. Hicks in 1978, from that time until his entry into the homosexual subculture of pornographic bookstores, bathhouses, and gay bars in the early 1980s, and at various times thereafter; (f) the fact that Mr. Dahmer prepared himself for some of the murders by clearing space in his apartment for victim storage, by powderizing tablets before going out to find a victim, by drinking, by viewing pornography, by watching the movies that allowed him to identify with evil and powerful characters, or by a combination of these methods; (g) the fact that Mr. Dahmer generally limited his murders to weekends when he would have sufficient time to enjoy and initiate disposal of the victim before returning to work; (h) the fact that Mr. Dahmer did not kill any of the men he was attracted to while in bars, on the street, at the mall, in the peep show booths of pornographic bookstores, or in bathhouses after discovering how difficult it was to remove a corpse from the Ambassador Hotel, but rather controlled himself unless and until the circumstances were more opportune for promoting privacy and evading detection; (i) the fact that Mr. Dahmer did not kill those men whom he found attractive and had rendered unconscious even after lowering his own inhibitions through drinking where the bathhouse setting would preclude readily escaping detection; (j) the fact that Mr. Dahmer did not kill men he had drugged unless he continued to find them sufficiently attractive to warrant further steps; (k) the fact that Mr. Dahmer reported that after rendering each of his victims unconscious, he voluntarily drank additional alcohol for the purpose of overcoming his natural inhibitions against killing them; (l) the fact that Mr. Dahmer did in each instance wait until the victim was in his place of residence, under his control, and behind closed doors before killing the victim.

Yours sincerely,



Park Elliott Dietz, M.D., M.P.H., Ph.D.  
Clinical Professor of Psychiatry and Biobehavioral Sciences

GEORGE B. PALERMO M.D.

925 East Wells  
Milwaukee, WI 53202  
(414) 278-4690

January 8, 1992

The Hon. Laurence C. Gram, Jr.  
Circuit Court Branch, 33  
Safety Building, Room 578  
821 W. State Street  
Milwaukee, WI 53233

RE: JEFFREY L. DAHMER  
Case No. F-912542

Dear Judge Gram:

Pursuant to court order and s.971.16, I examined the above named defendant in order to assess whether, at the time of the offenses with which he has been charged, he was legally sane or legally insane. The defendant is charged with 2 counts of First Degree Murder and 13 counts of First Degree Intentional Homicide. The defendant was previously convicted in the Circuit Court of Milwaukee County in Case No. F-882515 of the felony offenses of Second Degree Sexual Assault and Enticing a Child for Immoral Purposes.

The defendant was examined by the undersigned on the following occasions:

- 1) October 14, 1991 - Milwaukee County Jail Library Room - 3½ hours
- 2) October 19, 1991 - Milwaukee County Jail Library Room - 3½ hours
- 3) November 20, 1991 - Milwaukee County Jail Library Room - 3 hours
- 4) January 4, 1992 - Milwaukee County Jail Library Room, in con-joint examination with Samuel Friedman, Ph.D., - 2½ hours.

Prior to starting the examination I introduced myself as a court appointed psychiatrist and I advised the defendant of the non-confidentiality of the examination. The defendant understood the provisions and gave his consent to the examination.

Jeffrey L. Dahmer is a 31 year old white male, with light complexion, tall, well developed and well nourished. His hair is brownish-blond and his face was unshaven during most of the interviews. His posture was erect, his ambulation normal and, on observation, there was no presence of any neurological deficits, unusual facial mimicry, tics or mannerisms. He sat up straight in his chair, a bit tense only during the first part of the first interview, and his attitude was one of cooperativeness and friendliness. He appeared to be calm and free from any emotional lability.

His speech was clear and understandable. His answers and/or statements were coherent and relevant and his ideas progressed in a logical way.

There was no presence of circumstantial, tangential or disorganized thinking. At no time did he exhibit delusional or hallucinatory ideas. At times he showed spontaneity but most of the time he limited himself to answering the questions posed to him. His answers were fully explanatory and to the point. He showed reflective capacity when so engaged by the examiner, and unimpaired and rational thinking while discussing the events of his past life and the charges against him for which he assumed complete responsibility as the only actor. He appeared to be of high intelligence and he had a certain degree of emotional tranquility and easiness while discussing the matters at hand. The examiner felt that the defendant was almost relieved to unburden his conscience of many painful memories.

Mr. Dahmer identified himself correctly and stated that he was born in Milwaukee on 5/21/60. He recounted a number of family moves during his childhood, due to his father's schooling and work, from Wisconsin to Iowa and, finally, to Ohio. In Ohio, after changing residence several times, he stated that they settled in Bath, where he attended Revere High School from which he graduated at the age of eighteen. He gave his grades as having been mostly at a C level.

He remembers himself in childhood and adolescence as a loner, surrounded by arguing parents at home and "arrogant jerks" in school. "They picked on me because they were bigger." He admitted to angry feelings and to his inability to express his anger openly, afraid that "it could make matters worse." He felt angry at his parents, especially during the pre-divorce period, because of the frequent arguments between them. When he was not sulking he would walk out of the house into the wooden areas nearby and get rid of his angry feelings by beating sizeable tree branches against tree trunks. At the time of my interview with his brother David on 12/30/91, he (David) stated, "I could hear the noise from inside the house for a pretty long time."

The defendant became interested in taxonomy and displayed a collection of insects (moths, butterflies, etc.) at school. His brother David, when interviewed, stated that Jeffrey was also interested in dissecting small animals such as tadpoles, and using formaldehyde to preserve them," and that, "At times he used to point out the various organs to me." The defendant does not seem to recollect the above events recounted by his brother, even though he admitted that, "When I was 15 or 16, I had a compulsive interest in dissecting some animals that I found dead on the road. I did it four or five times. I was going to keep their bones and make a statue out of them like a taxidermist, but I never got to it. I used a knife, some type of large knife. The animals were mostly dogs or foxes." He also stated that during that period he was doing some dissection in biology class at school as a part of his curriculum and he remembers taking home the head of a pig from school and keeping the skull. "I kept it pretty secret. We lived in a wooded area."

During his early adolescence he also was involved in homosexual

experimentation with one of the friends he chummed around with for several years, but, he stated, "only four or five times". His brother, David Dahmer, remembers that the defendant used to go out with three friends, and with one in particular. "They pulled him down to the level of being nerdish." David also said that his brother Jeffrey was involved in streaking and drinking with his friends. Even though his brother stated that Jeffrey used to drink alcohol already at the age of 13, the defendant stated that most of his drinking and smoking of marijuana started at age 17. "Beer and hard liquor with friends. Not less than a 6-pack a day and more so in college...mixed drinks and wine." He experienced drunkenness and hangovers but was never hospitalized for them. Mr. Dahmer stated that, between the ages of 17 and 18, he experimented with marijuana and hashish, three to four joints a day, alone or with others. He remembers passing out several times.

The defendant's self-concept during childhood and adolescence was a poor one. "I was a loner and felt picked on by other boys but I never got into a fight. I masturbated daily from 14 on. I never enjoyed sports; I always thought the other guys were better than me. I was envious of other boys. At times I felt so angry that I would have thoughts of killing them. When masturbating I would look at pictures of good-looking guys in magazines - trim with good muscle tone, youngish, not older than 30. There were no racial preferences. In fantasies I admired their physical appearance and I used to think of myself lying in bed with the man from the magazine as a male, not a female." He later told me that his role in his homosexual encounters was always an active one. He also stated that he had never had any heterosexual experiences.

The defendant talked about his increasing frustration with his home life during the latter part of his adolescence. He also felt frustrated about his increased weight - 290 lbs - following his continuous use of marijuana. He felt somewhat uncomfortable and frustrated when having to start new relationships. He was frustrated by his father's strict demands on him and his mother's unpredictable and argumentative behavior with his father and with him. He felt helpless in his desire to change his life. It is worth mentioning what his brother David stated to me on 12/30/91: "I remember Jeff as withdrawn, never smiling, doing things only when prompted by Mom or Dad, and when angry he would storm out of the house, go to the wooded back yard smashing wooden sticks against the trees. Jeffrey was prone to lying and deceit at home for which he was reprimanded. He got mad but eventually he would admit to his wrongdoing." The defendant stated that he never felt jealous of his younger brother and had accepted him fully. Actually, the defendant chose his brother's name, according to his mother in my telephone interview with her on 12/23/91.

At college in Columbus, Ohio, his heavy drinking continued and he felt "directionless...I didn't have clear ideas. My drinking was increasing. I felt I wasn't fitting into any particular group." After a semester, Jeffrey Dahmer joined the army at his father's suggestion.

He went through basic training and seems to be proud of it. He became a medic and after two weeks he was transferred to Germany. He was stationed at Baumholder, 40 miles from Frankfurt. "That was in 1980-81. I was taught basic CPR, how to set bones and stop bleeding, medication dispensing, etc." He admits to heavy drinking - beer, a 6 or 12 pack at night, and at times brandy, wine or Jaegermeister. "I was a drunk. Once I found myself in Hamburg instead of stopping in Frankfurt on my way back from Munich. I couldn't stop drinking. I got into some fights and yelling matches. My sexual activity was limited to pornographic magazines and masturbation." He disclaims any romantic or non-romantic homosexual relations while in Germany, stating that he would have been afraid of having them there.

Back in the United States in March 1981, after a few months in Miami and three months with his father in Ohio, together with his father he decided that he would come to Milwaukee and live with his grandmother. "I had been drinking heavily."

Throughout the interviews the defendant was, at all times, at ease, and apparently comfortable. He did not smoke. His speech was always coherent and relevant and his ideas progressed logically. He was fully cooperative. His affect was appropriate to the situation. His memory for past and recent events was good. He showed a minimally depressed mood but no detachment. He stated that he felt he had to tell his story so that his conscience would not bother him so much.

Mr. Dahmer stated that he lived with his grandmother at 2357 south 57th Street, in West Allis for eight years, beginning in October 1981. During part of that period his drinking was described as, "Not bad. I would drink only on weekends." But he added that he soon began to drink more at local taverns and stated that at times, "I would drink too much." He would return home at 2 or 3 A.M. or, occasionally, he would stay out all night. He stated that he was arrested for disorderly conduct (drunkenness) once in West Allis and twice in Milwaukee. "I was only jailed overnight."

He was fired from his job at the Blood Plasma Bank on State Street in Milwaukee after one year for poor performance. "I didn't like to stick people with needles." He did temporary odd jobs until he was hired by the Ambrosia Chocolate Company where he worked for seven consecutive years.

The defendant claims that during the time he resided at his grandmother's he tried to stop drinking and also to stop his homosexual behavior. "I tried to turn my life around. I started going to church with my grandmother. I didn't drink for two years until one day, while in a public library reading a book and minding my own business, a guy handed a note to me. In the note he invited me to have sex with him downstairs in the library bathroom." Even though at the time he dismissed the offer, the defendant claims that that episode turned his

life for the worse. "I started drinking again, and heavily, going to porno book stores, gay bars, bath houses. I was still living at my grandmother's house. At the bath houses I started my homosexual behavior again and there I began to experiment with prescription drugs. In '89 I was charged with and convicted of second degree sexual assault and enticing a child for immoral purposes. I had to report to WCS and I was placed on probation for five years."

In 1989 he moved to the Oxford Apartments at 924 N. 25th Street, Milwaukee, because, he stated, "It was close to work and the rent was low." "I wanted to get a place of my own." He obviously wanted to be free from his grandmother's supervision and did not want his drinking behavior to upset her any longer.

Specifically questioned about the offenses he is charged with, in a calm and spontaneous fashion, he explained to the examiner that the present charges do not include a white male victim that he killed after a rendezvous in a Milwaukee hotel. "That was the first case in Milwaukee. It was a long time from the first incident in Ohio." He also explained, spontaneously, the Ohio incident, which he dated back to 1979. And, upon further questioning regarding any other important memories relevant to the topic we were going to discuss he stated, "I remember that when I was 15 I saw a guy about 18 years old while I was walking about five miles away from home. At the time I had the thought of sawing a baseball bat in two to make it small enough to carry on a bike. I liked him and I had the idea of hitting him on the head and having sex with him."

Questioned about his first two offenses - First Degree Murder - he readily stated that they had occurred prior to his conviction for sexual molestation, and while he was still residing at his grandmother's home. The defendant calmly discussed with this examiner the 2 counts of First Degree Murder and the 13 counts of First Degree Intentional Homicide. During the recounting of each of the offenses he is charged with, Jeffrey Dahmer spoke in a coherent and relevant manner. His thinking followed a logical sequence. He was calm and in complete control of his emotions. He was able to go into specific details about the enticement and sexual seduction of his victims, love-making, use of drugged drinks, his killing of them by knifing or strangling, his photographing the dead persons or parts of the dead bodies, his disposal of the dead bodies by crushing bones, by cutting, dismembering, disemboweling them, boiling the flesh and his attempts to preserve them.

The above was not part of a frenzied type of behavior but was, every time, the outcome of a calculated, pre-arranged plan that the defendant was able to carry out. He described how he obtained all the necessary items for such heinous crimes and how he decided to secure his apartment with a high quality security system. The defendant was certainly driven by a tremendous amount of repressed hostility, frustrated desire and intense feelings of feared rejection, as exemplified by several of his



own statements. "I wanted to keep him there....I didn't want to lose him....I found him very good looking....I wanted to keep some memorials of him....I continued to lie next to his dead body kissing him....It was not hate or love, it was lust - lust would be a better word..."

It is possible that the above feelings and a basic ambivalence, "He was very affectionate....He was so nice to me," together with his sexual sadism, were at the basis of his wanting to keep his victims half-alive, in a zombie-like state, by drilling holes into their skulls and injecting muriatic acid into their brains. Symbolic memorabilia such as parts of the victims' bodies, isolated bones, or entire skeletons and skulls testify to his fetishistic trends. Anthropophagy climaxed some of the murderous scenes.

Questioned about his own feelings concerning his unconscionable crimes, he stated, "I always wished to have control over events. I often fantasized that I was always able to get what I wanted: power, sex money. I made my fantasies more powerful than my real life." Further questioned about whether he derived any satisfaction or thrill from his actions, he stated, "Yes, I got a kick out of it but I wasn't really completely satisfied. It was giving me some pleasure. I believe it was like a compulsion." He also stated that during his killing sprees he had been drinking but that he was quite aware of what was taking place. The defendant did not seem to have a great deal of remorse for his killings. He seemed to want to emphasize that lust and power were at the basis of his actions. He was also concerned about the media interpretation that his behavior was "racially oriented" and appeared to be frightened by the possible consequences of the above since he is in a jail/prison environment in which he is surrounded by so many black inmates.

The examiner interviewed, via phone, the natural mother of the defendant, Joyce (Rocky) Dahmer on 12/23/91, the defendant's father, Lionel Dahmer and his present wife Cherie on 12/29/91, and the defendant's brother David Dahmer, also on 12/30/91. The above interviews corroborated what Jeffrey Dahmer, himself, had already stated. His mother stated, "He was never happy in school - a loner. It hurt to send him to school. He would cry." "Jeff never really exhibited initiative...he felt inadequate...He felt inferior...He was a withdrawn child," stated his father. His brother David added, "He drank from the age of 13...He was withdrawn...He could not express anger...[and] went on cycles of anger and withdrawn behavior." The above interviews also revealed the Dahmer family to have been a dysfunctional one. A great deal of arguing over a period of many years leading to a traumatic divorce left the defendant feeling angry, rejected, frustrated and directionless.

From a descriptive psychiatric point of view, the defendant was at all times in good contact with his environment and free from any psychotic thinking. He appeared to be self-centered but was superficially

pleasant and cooperative, free from any major "nervousness" and lacking any real remorse for his misdeeds. He is of high intelligence but with long standing interpersonal difficulties and lacking any sincere empathy for others.

From a dynamic point of view, he grew up as an inadequate, insecure individual with deep feelings of inferiority and rejection. His intrapersonal conflicts also generated aggressive, hostile tendencies that led to his murderous behavior. His sexual drives functioned as a channel through which destructive power was expressed. Jeffrey Dahmer could best be described as an organized non-social lust murderer, indifferent to the feelings of others and self-centered in his attitude. He perpetrated his crimes in a methodical and shrewd way. His cruel behavior was a source of pleasure and excitement. He was driven by an obsessive fantasy of power over others, while he basically felt inadequate, insecure and rejected. As in the lust murderer, the defendant's sexual desire was combined with basic aggressive behavior and sadistic manifestations. His aggressivity was channeled, secondarily, into a homosexual libidinous activity. It could be described as a murderous satyriasis with repetitious obsessive-compulsive behavior.

The defendant's electroencephalogram (EEG), Cat Scan of brain and a Chromosomal Analysis were reported as negative for pathology. The WAIS-R (Wechsler Adult Intelligence Scale - Revised) and the Rorschach, a projective test, corroborate the clinical findings of a high IQ and a lack of psychotic thinking. The Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory was administered to Mr. Dahmer once in 1986 and twice in 1989 while he was on probation. Subsequent administrations of a complete battery of psychological tests took place on 7/28/91, 8/10/91, 11/16/91, 12/9/91 and 1/4/91. Profiles obtained from the two recent tests are remarkably similar. The 1986 and 1989 profiles are those of a personality disorder with some symptomatic features of anxiety and depression. The 1991 and 1992 tests were taken after a substantial period of incarceration. Although still revealing a distinct personality disorder, there is a more recent worsening of adjustment level and greater intrapsychic discomfort. In the clinical interviews, Mr. Dahmer revealed that he is subject to both taunting and threats from his fellow prisoners. He states that he has become "paranoid" but acknowledges that there is a realistic basis for his concerns. The three profiles are strongly associated with acting out behavior and a negative therapeutic prognosis.

After reviewing the Criminal Complaint from the Milwaukee Police Department, the District Attorney's records, including a large group of photographs of the victim's which were taken by Mr. Dahmer and by the Medical Examiner's Office, a complete battery of psychological tests administered and read on 9/28/86 by David C. Osmon, Ph.D., the interview notes of Evelyn P. Rosen, Ph.D., who counseled the defendant from March 1987 through March 1988 for a total of 39 interviews, the psychological

RE: JEFFREY L. DAHMER  
Case No. F-912542

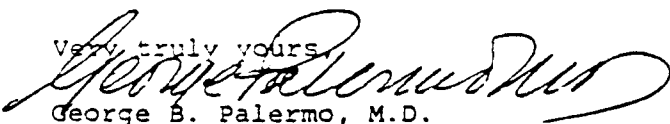
page 8

report by Charles M. Lodl, Ph.D., dated 1/5/89, the psychological report by Norman Goldfarb, Ph.D., dated 3/10/89, the psychiatric examination report and psychiatric notes of Dr. William Crowley, dated 6/11/91, 6/18/91, 6/27/91 and 7/17/91, the DePaul Hospital records of the defendant covering the period 5/1/90 to 4/18/91, the psychological testing performed during November 1991, by Deborah Anderson, Ph.D., the results of a psychological battery of tests performed by Kenneth H. Smail, Ph.D. and dated 7/28/91 and 8/10/91, the testing done by Samuel Friedman, Ph.D. on 11/16/91, 19/9/91 and 1/4/92, and my extensive examination of the defendant for a total period of thirteen hours, and of his parents and younger brother for an additional five hours, it is my professional psychiatric opinion to a reasonable degree of medical certainty that the defendant, Jeffrey Dahmer, can be psychiatrically classified as: 1) Personality Disorder not Otherwise Specified (301.90), formerly called Mixed Personality Disorder, with antisocial, obsessive-compulsive, sadistic, fetishistic and borderline features; 2) Alcohol Dependence.

In addition, it is my professional psychiatric opinion to a reasonable degree of medical certainty that the defendant, Jeffrey Dahmer, was legally sane at the time of the offenses he has been charged with. Indeed he possessed substantial mental capacity to differentiate right from wrong, refrain from doing wrong, appreciate the nature and quality of his actions, and conform with the requirements of the law.

I hope that the above report will be of usefulness to the Court. In any event, if there are any further questions, please do not hesitate to call on me. Thank you very much for your referral.

Very truly yours,

  
George B. Palermo, M.D.

Diplomate, American Board of Psychiatry,  
Clinical Professor of Psychiatry, Medical College of Wisconsin  
Professor of Criminology Adjunct, Marquette University  
Forensic Psychiatrist, Milwaukee County Mental Health Complex

GBP:amb

BEHAVIORAL SERVICES, LTD.

OFFICE HOURS BY APPOINTMENT

SAMUEL H. FRIEDMAN, Ph. D.  
CONSULTING PSYCHOLOGIST

9125 W. HAMPTON AVE #221  
MILWAUKEE, WISCONSIN 53225  
TELEPHONE 464-4500  
AREA CODE 414

The Tenth of January  
Nineteen Hundred Ninety-Two

Honorable Laurence C. Gram, Jr.  
Branch 33, Circuit Court  
821 W. State Street  
Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53233

Re: Jeffrey L. Dahmer  
Case No. F-912542

Dear Judge Gram:

Pursuant to your court order of November 11, 1991 I conducted psychological evaluations of the above named defendant, and am representing my findings in this letter. Prior to meeting with Mr. Dahmer I had an opportunity to review the pertinent criminal complaint and had access to a large number of photographs taken both by Mr. Dahmer and the police. These photos concerned the victims of the alleged crimes and the immediate environment in which the alleged homicides took place. I was also able to review a number of reports of mental health professionals who saw Mr. Dahmer during his period of probation following a previous charge of sexual assault. Reports were made available from a psychologist employed by the Department of Corrections, a psychologist frequently used to evaluate sex offenders, and progress notes from a psychologist who engaged in psychotherapy with Mr. Dahmer during his period of probation. Of particular value was a Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory protocol administered on February 20, 1989 by the correctional psychologist.

On December 19, 1991 I was involved in a conference call with Mr. Dahmer's mother, Joyce Flint who spoke with Dr. Palermo and me for approximately thirty minutes. On December 30, 1991 I interviewed Lionel and Shari Dahmer, Jeffrey's father and step-mother. Jeffrey's younger brother David was interviewed on December 31, 1991.

My contacts with Mr. Dahmer were as follows. On November 16, 1991 I conducted a clinical interview and administered the Rorschach Ink Blots and selected cards of the Thematic Apperception Test. These procedures were conducted in offices adjacent to the Milwaukee County Jail. On December 9, 1991 I interviewed Mr. Dahmer at the

BEHAVIORAL SERVICES, LTD.

OFFICE HOURS BY APPOINTMENT

SAMUEL H. FRIEDMAN, PH. D.  
CONSULTING PSYCHOLOGIST

5120 W. HAMPTON AVE #221  
MILWAUKEE, WISCONSIN 53225  
TELEPHONE 464-4500  
AREA CODE 414

Page Two  
Re: Dahmer

Columbia Correctional Institution and administered the Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory. A further interview was held on January 4, 1992 and a repeat administration of the Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory was completed.

Throughout interview and testing Mr. Dahmer was polite, pleasant and cooperative. Even while discussing matters of seemingly emotional import he has an almost detached, indifferent manner. It should be noted that Mr. Dahmer has been exhaustively interviewed for the past two to three years and may well have adopted a perfunctory, almost robot-like manner of responding to interview questions. Clearly he has been made uncomfortable in correctional settings and is able to complain of hostile remarks and threats made by fellow prisoners. He also feels aversive to the long hours of isolation in his cell. For this reason he looks forward to the time spent with mental health professionals. It is evident that Mr. Dahmer is of above average intelligence despite recorded measures placing him only in the average range. His reality contact is good. His awareness of a hostile correctional environment may have produced some realistically paranoid preoccupation. His stream of speech is fluent and appropriate. He is intellectually clear and has excellent memory for both recent and remote matters. During periods of heavy alcohol intake he reports episodes of amnesia. He indicates a concern for a greater understanding of his criminal behavior but is able to discuss some of the more obvious parameters. At the interviews he makes a repeated point of his wish to express contrition by informing the victims' families of the events leading to the various deaths. Mr. Dahmer states that his future is bleak indeed and that he has given serious thought to suicide.

In dealing with probable etiologic factors Mr. Dahmer implicates concepts of lust and control. Since early adolescence he reports periods during which his experience of lust has risen to dramatic and poorly controlled proportions. From early puberty and likely late childhood Mr. Dahmer has been aware of his homosexual identification. He also reports a parallel form of social withdrawal and seclusiveness which has made sexual relationships difficult. His explanation of his criminal behavior concerns his need to maintain control over his victims in order to achieve maximum and perhaps lasting satisfaction. The timing of the numerous deaths was, according to Mr. Dahmer, prompted by the emergence of uncontrolled feelings of lust.

BEHAVIORAL SERVICES, LTD.

OFFICE HOURS BY APPOINTMENT

SAMUEL H. FRIEDMAN, PH. D.  
CONSULTING PSYCHOLOGIST

9120 W. HAWTHORNE AVE #221  
MILWAUKEE, WISCONSIN 53225  
TELEPHONE 464-4500  
AREA CODE 414

Page Three  
Re: Dahmer

The clinical interviews with Mr. Dahmer and his family reveal a number of pertinent psychodynamics which are partly explanatory of later behaviors. Nonetheless there is a paucity of content underlying the violent and sadistic nature of the crimes. It is evident that Mr. Dahmer was adversely affected by the marital discord between his parents. There is some information that his mother was extremely nervous and irritable during his childhood. There is also information that the father had distanced himself from his son and my have been dissatisfied with his son's achievements and adjustment level. There is early evidence of poor self-esteem which has been noted by others throughout Mr. Dahmer's childhood, adolescence and adult years. During adolescence Mr. Dahmer began drinking excessively and appeared to use alcohol both as a tranquillizer and a means of escaping from an intolerable reality.

Feelings of lust particularly concerned adolescent, youthful males of well proportioned physique. Such individuals were readily found in gay bars, adult book stores and shopping centers. Deaths of the victims were a means of obtaining necrophilic gratification and prolonging psychologic control. There is some allusion to remorse and guilt during the periods between victims but remedied by persistent alcohol abuse. Despite the lengthy history of psychopathology and often lurid behavior it is remarkable that there was an absence of appropriate mental health attention. During the period of probation following the sexual assault charge Mr. Dahmer was successful in concealing his criminal activities and was hardly forthcoming to the professionals who saw him. One psychological report was able to describe him as "dangerous" but no follow-up measures were taken.

Results of the MMPI testing reveal a substantial identity of three profile configurations in the 1989, 1991 and 1992 tests. The profiles are uniformly characteristic of a severe personality disorder in which elements of depression, impulsivity and poor anger control are evident. The profiles are associated with poor therapy diagnosis and warrant concern regarding anti-social, if not dangerous, tendencies. Both the Rorschach and TAT are similar in eliciting mundane and conventional themes. The protocols are not unusual for incarcerated individuals who frequently maintain an attitude of guarded evasiveness. Projective testing is able to confirm the

BEHAVIORAL SERVICES, LTD.

OFFICE HOURS BY APPOINTMENT

SAMUEL H. FRIEDMAN, PH. D.  
CONSULTING PSYCHOLOGIST

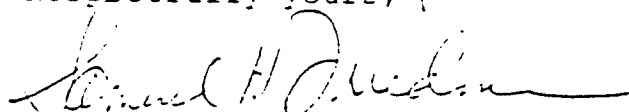
9120 W. HAMPTON, AVE #221  
MILWAUKEE, WISCONSIN 53225  
TELEPHONE 464-4500  
AREA CODE 414

Page Four  
Re: Dahmer

reality contact noted clinically. The test productions reflect good intellectual ability to perceive popular responses and there is an absence of material of psychotic nature. None of the responses would be predictive of the behavior described in the criminal complaint.

A summary of test and clinical findings is consistent with DSM-III-R diagnosis of 301.90 Personality Disorder Not Otherwise Specified. This diagnosis replaces the formerly used Mixed Personality Disorder. It also includes features of 301.40 Obsessive-Compulsive Personality Disorder, 301.83 Borderline Personality Disorder and Sadistic Personality Disorder. At the time of the evaluation Mr. Dahmer is judged to be inaccessible to psychotherapy. A later effort in this regard is warranted. In addressing the issue of criminal responsibility it can be stated that there is no substance to an NGI plea. At the time of the alleged offenses Mr. Dahmer was fully able to appreciate right from wrong and to conform his conduct to the dictates of the law. Should there be any ambiguities contained in this report I shall be pleased to answer any questions you might have.

Respectfully yours, ,



Samuel H. Friedman, Ph.D.  
Consulting Psychologist

RE: JEFFREY L. DAHMER

F-912542

12/20/91 Interview Notes:

(Interviewed at Columbia Correctional Institution) 31 years old. Has not had any further court appearances. Sleeps until around 11:00 am and then meets with his attorney - one of the attorneys is usually with him all week - mentioned attorney Boyle' "\$6,500 lap-top Toshiba computer." Has been at CCI since 11/23/91. Last court appearance was around 10/1 - about dismissing some motions. Trial is scheduled for 1/27/92. Has not seen Dr. Smail at CCI, or since my last interview. Has not seen Dr. Polermo at CCI, but saw him 3-4 times in Milwaukee. Saw Dr. Anderson during the morning the day before my last examination - has seen her two times. Saw Dr. Berlin during the afternoon on the day before my last examination - has not seen him since. Saw Dr. Freedman 2-3 times in Milwaukee and once at CCI - was given the Rorschach and the TAT in Milwaukee and the MMPI at CCI.

Again, understood the reason for our meeting to be, "to determine what my mental state is or was in the past." (I then mentioned the sinus changes on his x-rays - "I don't care - I would if I were on the streets.") Mentioned the extensive security at CCI when he was brought here. Denied any suicidal thoughts or intents at this time - described how he uses a plastic Bic shaver and how he could commit suicide with it if he wanted to - he is in isolation and they would not be able to get to him in time - "but I don't plan on doing it." Talked about his attorney doing much traveling and interviewing potential examiners - may have to see another examiner from Chicago.

Over the years, said he has forgotten the names of some of the victims - they would just use their first names - "it was standard procedure to keep things impersonal - don't ask a lot of personal questions - just small talk." Said there were three victims at grandmother's - three individuals were not killed there, but left from her residence.



When asked how he felt after the Doxtator homicide - said he was "surprised that I was doing it again - it fueled my desire - it was too late to stop - it was on my mind during the week - to pick up and keep them permanently - I was in too deep of trouble, so it didn't matter - I think that's accurate - too far past that point." (Denied attempts to stop or self-reform at that point.)

RICHARD GUERRERO (count 2 - victim 4 - after Hicks, Tomey and Doxtator.) Met him at the entrance to the Phoenix Bar - on Water Street - a gay bar. Had not seen him before (Guerrero) - was leaving the bar - had a 6-pack with him and it was closing time - "spur of the moment" - approached him and talked about sex and a video tape - offered him money, but did not pay him. Was Hispanic - about 5'10" - appeared "attractive" - asked him only because he was attractive - said he would not have approached him if he was fat and bald. The two of them took a bus to grandmother's - was feeling "fairly drunk" - drank from 10:00 to 2:00 am. Before 10:00, would be "relaxing" at home - did not go out from 7:00 to 11:00 because some individuals would not be wanting to leave at that time. At home, he and Guerrero took their clothes off, laid on the bed together for about one hour - said he kept the sound down low so he would not wake up grandmother - they were upstairs in his bedroom. Went downstairs and made a coffee and Irish Creme mix and added 4-5 Halcion tablets (always used Halcion). Gave it to Guerrero and he drank it and fell asleep - Guerrero said he had to leave about 5:00 am. JD did not go to sleep. Found him attractive and knew that he would kill him to "keep him permanently." Grandmother would wake up around 7:00 am and go to church around 11:50 am. Took him to the basement that morning and "before she came back" (from church). Did not dispose of Doxtator for about one week - did Guerrero right away - "it was too big of a risk to keep him all week." Kept the skull and used Soilex at grandmother's that morning. Prompt disposal of Guerrero - said it was "too stressful having Doxtator there all week (worried about being discovered)." Kept Guerrero because he was "very attractive" - disposed of the body in two hours - three 25 lb. bags - flesh and bones - triple bagged - put in the Monday morning trash - watched from his window "to make sure nothing went awry" (watched the trash pick-up). When asked, said he was concerned about the bags being discovered later in the trash - "but there is so much tonnage and

apparently that worked" (throwing it in the trash).

Usually drank less at grandmother's - Irish Creme and coffee only - she did not have liquor in the home - had Irish Creme in his closet - knew would only be able to use him sexually after he was killed for a few hours because grandmother would be getting up. Got up with her - the body was left on his bed - had breakfast with grandmother - she never went into his bedroom - "to be with her and appear normal." Said he was "halfway drunk" - 6-8 beers at the bar - felt sober in the morning. Kept the skull - cut up his clothes into small pieces - put them in the trash Monday morning. Used the body for sexual purposes until grandmother woke up - masturbated while he looked at the body and touched the body - no anal sex. Said he "knew it was horribly dangerous - was taking a horrible risk - but the desire was there and no other source of satisfaction in my life." (Admitted that there was some mental struggle as to whether or not to take his life.)

Later moved into his 24th Street efficiency apartment - for two months. Met the Laotian - took pictures of him for \$50 - pictures in his underwear and gave him the sleeping mixture - he did not fall asleep. The victim left and went home and possibly passed out at home and then later told his parents. Was arrested about 1:00 am and spent six days in the county jail. The police searched his apartment - they did not find the skull - had only one skull (Guerrero). Admitted that he was "holding his breath" (was worried about them finding something or "a second search") - one skull was the only concern he had. Was later placed on bond and moved back in with grandmother. Was charged with enticing a child for immoral purposes. After being on bond, then disposed of the skull - "it was too dangerous to keep it." Was then examined by Dr. Lodell. Went to trial in Judge Gardner's court - was sentenced to one year with work release. Three months later, started his one year at the Huber dorm.

During those three months, met ANTHONY SEARS at the LaCage - a gay bar on 2nd and National - at closing time. When asked, said that during that time he still had desires, but there was too much "legal activity" going on so he just used pornography and videotapes, but did not find

fulfilling. On the way out of LaCage, around 2:30 am, started up a conversation with him - "he was very willing to go back" - got a ride in Sears' friend's car - Sears was Black - said race did not matter - "just so they're good looking - color does not make any difference." Had he not found anybody attractive, said he just would have gone home. Got a ride with Sears's friend - JD and Sears were in the back seat - Sears was giving JD a blow job in the back seat - they were both "fairly drunk." Got out at 57th & Lincoln(?) and walked two blocks to grandmother's house. He would ask his victims how long they could stay - Sears said he had to be back by 7:00 am. Said Sears was very "special." Made him coffee and Irish Whiskey in the kitchen - then went to the bedroom and they "played around" - kissing and masturbation. Sears passed out and then JD strangled him with his hands. Said he wanted a "memento - keepsake." (When asked, agreed that he had a disregard for their life - said he would not have done it if he had known them - they were strangers to him - "I blanked it out of my thinking - the ultimate in selfishness - not considering someone else." Implied that selfishness has always been a trait of his - perhaps not a "blatant" trait - "just in my thought processes." We discussed the choice/balance between his sexual pleasure and the individual's life.) Strangled Sears and left him on the bed - grandmother got up and later went to church. Laid with him for about one hour and had anal intercourse. Said a dead victim was not as good as a live one - "the best you could hope for under these circumstances." Agreed that had he been living in his apartment, he might have tried to keep a relationship with Sears going - "he was very special."

Grandmother was gone about four hours - it was Easter time. Used the body - kept the skull with flesh on it - preserved the head in a bucket of acetone. Bought the acetone on Monday for this purpose - "to dress down" the flesh and keep it preserved - called a taxidermist and asked how to preserve a rabbit head - soaked the skull in solution for one week after the brain was removed - this was hard to do - removed the first vertebrae and used a "long desert spoon and hollowed out the skull" - worked on it all Monday in his bedroom - "made sure the door (bedroom) was locked" when he went to work on the third shift. Kept the skull with the flesh on for one week in a bucket in the closet - then drained off the acetone and said this skull and flesh were preserved well - . . . at

out of solution for one week - dried it out - would masturbate when he looked at it. Also preserved the penis and testicles (said the size of the penis was not important).

Said the head later became "mumified" - kept it and bought a Samsonite cosmetic case and put the skull in the case. He eventually had to start his work-release program - put the case in his locker at work - for nine months - a combination locker - did not worry about someone finding the head. (When asked, said that as long as the trash was picked up on a Monday, he worried less - if the bags were at the curb for several days and there was a later in the week trash pickup at grandmother's - that would have caused problems.) Said Sears was "very nice looking." When asked, said the genitals were "for a keepsake - for display purposes" at his apartment on 25th Street. Had bought a "black lacquered podium" in his bedroom. Did not have any guests - (agreed it would have been rather shocking to see the penis and testicles on display).

After finishing his work-release - did not see the suit case for nine months - Sears skull became moldy - cleaned the flesh out and kept the skull and genitals. When asked, agreed that the skull and the genitals were more for "historical" interest - the genitals were not used for stimulation/masturbation purposes. Instead, would go to book stores for magazines and videos for stimulation purposes - said he spent "thousands" on pornographic materials. Said he was able to keep the various victims fairly separate. When asked, said Sears was "one of the best so far - in the top three." The last victim at grandmother's residence.

(As part of another discussion said, "I've never heard voices - I want to purge myself of everything (tell everything)." Then mentioned that he was with Dr. Berlin for about two hours.)

Said that he was sentenced to his work-release program about a month after killing Sears. When asked what he was doing with his desires, said that he was just using pornography - saw some other men but did not find them attractive, so he did not approach them. He continued to go (before starting work-release) and went to the Chicago bath clubs - but only for one-night stands. Then said that the "ideal situation"

have been to have "a home and a regular lover." Then clarified a misunderstanding that I had and said that most of the gay people do have a steady lover, but that he did not - "pretty much a loner in the middle of a crowd." Said that he was somewhat in the "middle" as far as desirability goes - was not considered completely undesirable and was approached by other men - was also not considered the "best catch." Said that "best catches" for him would have been male dancers - "the best looking - the Chippendale look" (the touring male strippers for ladies shows). Said, "looks are everything - I was very shallow in my desires." Said the majority of gay men are paired off.

At the bars, said he would drink and "scan the crowd" - did not dance - did little talking. When asked, said he had friends at work but did not go out with them - did not have any social life - just the bars and the bath houses - admitted that he felt lonely - agreed that had he more interaction with people he might have had less homosexual/homicidal urges.

After being released from work-release, lived back at grandmother's for a few months - did not commit any more homicides. Then moved into a new apartment for a couple months and continued going to bars. Was in the work-release program from 6/89 to 3/90. Then lived at grandmother's for three months and then moved into his apartment in the summer of 1990. When asked about the apparent lapse between victims (Sears and Smith) - said that during that "dryspell" - continued to engage in pornography and attend bath clubs (Chicago only) - one-night stands - no more homicides - was going to wait for his apartment.

Two months later (summer of 1990) met RAYMOND SMITH - "Cash D" - said he was Black - "attractive - a male hustler" - after closing time - offered him money - Smith was waiting to get picked up - told JD he was a male hustler - not gay - "if no money - no sex" - offered him \$50. Smith wanted \$100 - agreed to wait to get money from the bank the next day. Gave him the drink mixture. (Then said that about a month prior to this at his apartment, he got the coffee cups mixed up and he, JD, drank the drugged coffee and passed out. Was then robbed of \$300 and said "the tables were turned." Had used about five Halcion tablets.) While with

was passed out, strangled him and laid with him for a few hours - put him on the black table - took about 20 pictures - did not consider trying to get him to remain voluntarily because he knew that he was not gay and not interested in a relationship - "that was my modus operandi at that time no struggle (internal) - my conscience was seared." (Then implied that his conscience was "seared" after the Ambassador Hotel case - said he drank 151 proof rum with that victim and had no intentions of killing that victim - Torrey). In regard to "Cash D," said there was no particular internal struggle about killing him - "just that area of my conscience that had no rule at all - I just viewed them as objects - it made it easier - there was no malice at all - I didn't hate them - otherwise I would have tortured them - I tried to make it as painless as possible." Said there was always some sort of sexual contact before the strangling - said the strangling was a means to an end. Afterwards, felt a sense of control and power - "I could do whatever I wanted with them and I didn't have to worry about what they were going to do (leave, etc.)."

(Then said that Dr. Polermo's "analysis" was that "these people were evil and I was trying to destroy evil." Said he told Dr. Polermo that he was "totally off base - that's bunk - he's pretty convinced of that (formulation) - I never gave him any information to reach that conclusion."

Took pictures of "Cash D" on the table - two days of this. Then took him to the bathroom and did the defleshing and dismembering - the first one at his apartment. Put the flesh in trash bags - there was a "huge" dumpster in the back of the apartment building "so I didn't worry about the pick-up day." Wanted to keep the skeleton - bought a large 80-gallon kettle at a restaurant supply store on Water Street for cleaning the bones - said he did not bury the remains because of the "apartment setting." Used four boxes of Soilex and would boil the bones for a few hours and then rinse off the bones - they were very clean afterwards - all the bones come unattached - bought the Soilex at the Ace Hardware store - had asked the taxidermist before and was told about Soilex. Would put the bones in a container and soak them in a bleach solution for about a day and then put them in the closet for a month to dry - had

all the bones and was hoping to reassemble them. Said the body remained usable for about three days. Worked the Monday 11 p.m. shift. Then returned home to get some sleep and continued doing the boiling work (agreed he got quite proficient). Said the "Cash D" case ended with a box of bones.

Next case was EDWARD SMITH - the "Sheik" - summer of 1990. Saw him at the Phoneix Bar - around one a.m. - Smith was dancing and "caught my eye - I approached him and he was very willing." Took a taxi back to his apartment - did not know his real name - was called the Sheik because he wore a turban around his head - never saw him before - "tall and nice looking." Gave him the drink mixture and strangled him - took some pictures - "the same scenario." (A week before, said he bought a floor freezer at Sears at Southridge - to store bones that had flesh on them - in case he was too tired to clean them afterwards.) Used the body for sexual purposes for a few days - no anal intercourse with Cash D or the Sheik. Defleshed in the bathtub and cleaned the bones - put them in a second box in a hallway closet with the skull(s). (When asked about the camera, said he bought an Onyx Instamatic Polaroid - did not own a camera before - bought it before the Cash D case. Cash D was the first to be photographed. Used a Polaroid camera so that he would not have to send the film out for processing - "I didn't want to take the chance." Bought the camera two months after Sears.) Said that having their bodies for sexual purposes was quite fulfilling - "I could keep something and enjoy the control and the contact and not have to rush like in a bath house." (Said he did not want to testify at his trial.)

Then mentioned LOUIE PENAT(?) - one month later - Hispanic - 15 years old but thought he was older. A busboy at the 219 Club - had seen him before - after closing time, offered him money - then took a cab back to the apartment. "Laid around" for about three hours. Penat said he would meet him the next evening - he had to get home early before his mother woke up - did not give Penat the drink mixture. Agreed to meet him at 12 noon - Penat was not there and then returned at 12 midnight and he was there - some confusion over the meeting time. Had bought a rubber mallet at an army surplus store. Returned to the apartment and took pictures - did not know how to keep him - had him lie on his stomach for a position.

him in the back of the neck with the rubber mallet to knock him out - was going to try the mallet instead of sleeping pills - it did not work and Penat got dressed and threatened to call the police and left. Returned later and asked for money to use the phone - there was a phone three blocks away - JD thought he was going to call the police - asked JD for a couple dollars change - assumed he was going to call the police so he grabbed him in/near the apartment doorway - admitted that he attempted to strangle and kill him at the moment - did not want him to call the police. Then they started talking - talked him out of calling the police. JD then walked him to a cab stand at 7 a.m. and gave him some cab money home. Said Penat did call the police - he told that police that he was hit on Water Street and carried back to the apartment - the police did not believe him (the detective told him this after his arrest). JD was never questioned - no charges. Agreed that he "lucked out."

Found the next individual at the 27th Street Bookstore - did not recall his name (ERNEST MILLER) - at 3 a.m. - after closing time - on his way to the bookstore to buy some pornography. (Said he was involved with more white men than black men.) Approached Miller on the street - offered him money - "tall and muscular" - Miller agreed - knew he would kill him. Gave him the drink mixture (did not have any pills available in regard to Penat - since the Penat episode, made an appointment with his doctor - said he couldn't sleep - obtained a small refill - only two or three Halcion tablets). Did not know Miller was from Chicago. Returned to the apartment - only had three pills - Miller became slightly drugged - "definitely attractive" and wanted to keep him - used a knife and punctured the carotid artery - "he was unconscious, but if I tried to strangle him, he would have woken up - one neat stab wound and died quickly." Stabbed him on his bed - much blood on the bed - most of the blood soaked in between the mattresses - used bleach to clean off the stains and threw out the sheets - wanted him because he was "so attractive." Took pictures on the table - in various poses and then would use them for masturbation purposes later. (Said his pictures were as good if not better for masturbation purposes than the ones he bought.) Said the body was useful for about three days - kept the body on the bed or the table while he was at work. Said he would have a normal amount of



work - he got his job done (agreed he was leading a double life). Said that killing "got so routine" that he was able to concentrate on his work. Said that "on purpose" he did not ask them who they were so that he would not get to know them - "so they were objects."

After the third night, took the body to the bathroom - did half the dismembering and then had to go to work. The next morning, the manager stopped him in regard to a complaint about a bad smell. The police were called and checked the wrong apartment - had actually kicked the door in. He then finished his clean-up job before he went to work that night. Kept various organs and muscles - rinsed them off for later consumption - put them in clean bags - the first time. Did this out of "curiosity - to see what they tasted like" - later, felt that after eating them they then became "part of me." Kept the heart, liver, kidney, thigh, arm, and abdominal muscles. Kept about 25% of the muscles - in gallon freeze bags - 50-75 bags - one to two pounds per bag - first time had done this. There was nothing in the freezer before, but now the freezer was full - three boxes with bones were now in the closets. Prepared about six meals with the body parts. One month before his arrest, threw out about 50 lbs. worth of the bags because he had lost his job and did not have any money and would have to move out - was doing housecleaning and got rid of the parts. Then mentioned painting the skulls - Miller's, Cash D's, and Sears' - three skulls - painted them in artificial color in case anyone saw them - one individual from Chicago saw them and JD said they were "artificial."

The next individual was DAVID THOMAS - met at Wisconsin and Water Streets - Black - did not know his name - waiting for a bus - one a.m. - offered him money - sexually propositioned him - usually after making a pass, the person agreed - "a hit or miss" situation - was sometimes turned down at bars. (When asked, said he was never hit by a person on the street after a pass - a few times was told to scram, etc. One time was hit with a beer can and knocked out and kicked in the ribs - at his second apartment. After his arrest for enticing a child - moved out of his second apartment and was living with grandmother - thought his former apartment would be empty, so he went back there with this individual - someone had moved in - went to the basement of the apartment building

where he was attacked with the beer can. Was hospitalized overnight and had stitches in his head - told the police he was mugged. The second time he was ever attacked was while on work-release - did not go home for Thanksgiving dinner - was "too embarrassed to go home" - his relatives were there - including his father. Went to bars instead and drank nearly a whole bottle of Yukon Jack - was "extremely drunk." Was picked up by an older man and they went to his apartment (not JD's) - he (JD) was "hogged tied" - the other individual engaged in "strange sexual bondage acts." JD started yelling and was let down and ran off. Returned to the Huber Dorm - "very drunk and very late" - was kept back from work for two days because of being late.)

(Thomas continued.) Returned to JD's apartment - gave him the drink mixture - strangled him - "same scenario (his words)." Then changed his routine - "I wanted to cut down on the chances of anyone discovering me." Then bought two heavy duty trash barrels with a cap in the cover - to pour in the acid - did save Thomas' skull. Said it was "a safer way to dispose of the remains." Said all previous bones were kept for later reassembly. Later "acidified" some sets of the bones, but kept the best set (the 27th Bookstore case - Miller) for assembly. (Then mentioned that he tried to dry out the skulls of Guerrero and the Sheik's - 120 degrees in his oven - the water in the bones popped and spoiled the skulls and "made them crumble" - so threw these two skulls away.) Said there was nothing left of Thomas' body (except the skull?). Said this was the first time he took a picture of the abdomen slit open - used the pictures for masturbation purposes.

Next individual was CURTIS STRAUGHTER (2/18/91). After a two week vacation - saw him at a bus stop near Marquette - approached him - they went to bars and drank. Returned to the apartment and masturbated and had sex and watched videos. (Then mentioned watching the video Exorcist 3 - watched it frequently - "I felt so evil and deprived by this time, the movie appealed to me - I related to it - I watched it before I went to bars and brought people back." Said he did not believe he was possessed by the devil, but said he did not understand what he was up to.) Strangled Straughter and defleshed him - saved his hands and genitals and kept them in formaldehyde - kept the skull - "for mementos

and keepsakes." Acidified the flesh and the bones (second time). Learned that formaldehyde worked better than acetone.

(When I commented that he was apparently not interrupted during his routines, he said that the manager once knocked on the door about the smell. He let him in the apartment and showed him the freezer - told the manager that there was spoiled meat and the manager believed him - said he would take care of it right away - the body parts in the freezer looked like regular meat. Was never interrupted prior to or during the time of killing the victims. When asked what it would have taken to stop him he said, "to agree to make it permanent - a longer commitment.")

Said the apartment smell was always an issue/concern - from the acid barrels and the odor from the trash barrels. Said by Tuesday or Wednesday following the Saturday night/early Sunday a.m. pick-up, would have to dispose of the parts in the barrels. Understood that he would then not be able to pick somebody up the following weekend because of parts being in the barrels. Would then substitute by going to the bath houses in Chicago, or use videos or pictures. Said he was also working six days a week and was "tired." Said it was "a tiring process to buy acid and dismember - time consuming in the clean-up." Said he would have to buy new acid - four gallons for each barrel - muriatic - the only acid he would purchase and it worked and he used it - tried sulfuric acid one time - it was so strong that it made a cloud in the room - made the barrel hot.

We then talked about his cycle. After using the body, would then be involved for a couple weeks with the use of the body parts and the storage and the clean-up. Said he was often "too tired," or "didn't have the time" to find another victim. During the "interlude," said he did not have any planned times when he wanted to pick someone up again - just when he had the time - but admitted that the interest and desire were there.

The next individual was ERROL LINDSEY (4/7/91) - met at the corner of 27th and Kilbourn - during the daytime - Black - "nice looking" - he did it just for the money." A couple weeks before, had bought some hot cuffs

"to avoid a potential struggle - a good safeguard." Lindsey was not gay - cuffed his hands - said he "wanted someone to stay around that was alive." Used an electric drill and drilled a hole into the top of the skull and brain - filled a syringe with muriatic acid - "I didn't want to have to keep killing and just end up with skull." Did not strangle him - tried a drill. Lindsey woke up and then JD injected one more time - woke up again and Lindsey appeared somewhat normal, but said he had a headache. Was not handcuffed. Then Gave him the drink mixture and strangled him - took many pictures. Then said he wanted to "save something different." Laid the body on a plastic sheet on the bedroom floor - cut from the back of the head to the back of the spine and took all the skin off. Tried to preserve it in a salt solution - "just another momento." Acidified the flesh and the bones and later had to acidify the skin - saved the skull.

The next individual - TONY HUGHES (5/24/91) met at the 219 Club after closing - could not hear - wrote notes and shared hand signals. Returned to the apartment and gave him the drink mixture - "was very drunk" - did not remember giving him the drink mixture - did not remember strangling him - "pretty drunk - I woke up and he was dead." Said he was "too tired" to do any dismemberment. Kept the body on the bedroom/bathroom floor for three days. (When asked, said that he had anal intercourse with about half of the victims - "just if I was in the mood." Said he did not like anal intercourse being done to him, but sometimes enjoyed doing it to others, or to a body.)

Next mentioned KONERAK SINTHASOMPHONE - at the Grand Avenue Mall - "he caught my eye." Propositioned him and offered him \$50 - Konerak was undecided - "he appeared older to me" - did not know it was the brother of the one he took pictures of years earlier. Returned to the apartment - took two pictures - drank. Tried the drill and acid technique. Later in the evening, wanted some more beer and left the apartment. Had one beer and left at closing time and returned to the apartment. Konerak was on State Street sitting on the curb unclothed - some women were there - told the women that he was a friend and that he, Konerak, had walked out of the apartment. The police came - Konerak did not speak English - Konerak did not want to go back to the apartment, but the two police

took him under each arm and helped walk him back to the apartment. Inside the apartment, said the police saw the two pictures of Konerak in his underwear (Hughes's body was on the floor in the bedroom) - Konerak was not bleeding through the hole in his head - there was no anal intercourse before he left to go get some more beer - Konerak was not bleeding from anywhere. The police left. Gave Konerak a second injection of acid and killed him - was "disappointed" that he died (that this technique was not successful). Took some pictures and had anal intercourse. The next day, put both Konerak and Hughes in the tub and defleshed them - kept both heads - the first time ever had parts from two individuals in the barrels. (Said he got his acid from the Ace Hardware store near Water Street - said no one was ever suspicious of his buying the acid - \$2.50 per gallon.) Thought Konerak was about 16 years old.

Said the next individual was MATT TURNER (6/30/91) - met at the bus station in Chicago - offered him money and agreed to return to Milwaukee - had been to bath houses - two nights that weekend - had one lover for one night only - turned down the second night. Met Turner at the Chicago bus station - they watched videos and then gave Turner the drink mixture - strangled him and a few days later dismembered him and saved the skull. Put the flesh into trash bags - did not use acid - put the bones in the freezer with some flesh left on them - put them in the freezer so that they would not smell. Kept the skull and the unclean bones in the freezer.

The next weekend, went back to Chicago - went to Carol's Nightclub - saw JEREMIAH WEINBERGER there - Weinberger performed oral sex on him in the corner at Carol's - he wanted to be JD's "houseboy for the weekend" - curled up next to JD on the bus on the way back to Milwaukee - said this "embarrassed him (JD) - I'm not an exhibitionist or anything." (When asked about getting caught or getting into trouble, he implied that there was "so many close calls and nothing happened - I felt successful." Said he never thought about who they might have been, or about their families - "I blocked those thoughts out of my mind.") Returned to his apartment - had sex and watched videos - Weinberger told him he had to be back Monday morning. They drank (before noon) - tried the drill technique with boiling water - "to make them zombie like." Weinberger woke up two

hours later - he was "disorientated" - gave him some more pills and a second injection of boiling water and he fell asleep. Left him on his bed. Said the second injection made him comatose. Left for work and returned and was "happy" to see that Weinberger was still alive, but disappointed that he was in a coma - wanted them to be mentally alert enough so they "could follow my commands." Said he spent all day Tuesday trying to revive Weinberger. Took pictures and had sex with him. Did not know what to do - was hoping/waiting for the effect to wear off and he would be more alert. Weinberger was comatose when he again left for work. When he returned the next day, found that Weinberger had died. Took pictures and masturbated and put him in the bathtub. Beheaded him and put the head in a bag in the freezer. Left the body in the tub with a bleach water mix (first time) - closed the shower curtain.

A few days later, met the next victim OLIVER LACY - Black - "well built and attractive" - at 27th Street - around 3 p.m. - on a Sunday afternoon - was due to work that Sunday evening - he was "especially attractive" - was not gay. (Agreed that he was not "shy" - would go up to strangers and make sexual propositions on the street.) Returned to the apartment - gave him the Halcion mixture "immediately" because he knew he was not gay and would not want to stay around - did not use the drill. Had brought some chloroform in an attempt to experiment with trying to prolong the effects of being drugged after the Halcion mixture - to prolong the period of unconsciousness - brought the chloroform at Laber(?) Pharmacy. they drank alcohol in the apartment that afternoon, but the problem that arose was that JD was not free and was scheduled to go to work at 11 p.m. - called in sick - lost his job. Chloroformed Lacy with a dust mask and dripped the chloroform onto the cloth. Lacy woke-up Monday morning about 4 am (this technique did not work, either) - then gave him Halcion and coffee and strangled him with a strap (said Straughter was the first one that he used the strap on - see previous notes). Had sex and anal sex - kept a portion of the biceps - said Lacy was "one of the more attractive ones." Said he still had frozen body parts from the earlier case, but was not going to use them. "On the spur of the moment," took some fresh muscle - never froze the biceps - froze the heart for later consumption - took many pictures. Weinberger was still in the tub - did both Lacy and Weinberger together - put the flesh in trashbags and froze the bones for

later "acidification." Kept both heads for later cleaning. Agreed that the "freezer was full of heads" - Lacy, Weinberger, and the Chicago bus station case. Said three were painted and several were unpainted.

Said he drank much more and on a daily basis after losing his job - formerly, just drank on weekends. Said, "I didn't want to keep on doing it - that's why I tried the drill technique." Said several individuals were not gay - at least five - gave their names.

The next and last individual was JJOSEPH BRADEHOFT - Caucasian - after he lost his job. Was drinking excessively - saw him in front of Marquette - approached him - returned to the apartment in the afternoon - had sex - gave him the Halcion mixture and strangled him. Did not take any pictures - on the bed for two days - decomposed rapidly and had maggots on his face. Placed the body in the bathtub - put the head in the freezer - put the flesh in trashbags and the bones in the freezer for later cleaning.

Said he bought a new thicker and stronger 57 gallon trash barrel because the previous barrels were too thin - they allowed too much odor through the plastic - did not like the smell - would open the windows to let the smell out. When asked, said "very much so" he was behind in cleaning up the bones. Said he had the bones of the "Chicago bus station case," Lacy, and Bradehoft in the freezer. Said his plans were to keep Lacy's skeleton, but then acidify the other three skeletons. Had the bones in the new barrel without any acid in it - had not bought any acid. When he was arrested, had Lacy's bones in the freezer and Lacy's head in the refrigerator (had used the head the night before for masturbation purposes).

A few days later, was at the Grand Mall - approached an individual - had talked to him the week before - the individual came up to JD and asked for a cigarette the week before on Wisconsin Avenue. JD saw him a week later at the Mall - approached him - offered him money and returned to the apartment. The victim drank 151 proof rum - "I drank beer." Did not have sexual contact - wanted bondage pictures - the victim agreed to having one cuff placed on his wrist - they were watching the Exorcist

video. JD passed out - no sexual contact as of this time - the victim's shirt was off. Did not know why he (JD) passed out (appeared rather upset and disappointed in himself for letting this happen) "that's what triggered the whole thing (his arrest)." The other individual left. E. JD, woke up in his living room - the police knocked at his door five minutes later and asked for the cuff key. The police saw some pictures in the drawer and then saw Lacey's head in the refrigerator. Said he does not remember leaving the apartment, or the ride to the police station. Said he had about ten beers that day and was quite mystified as to why he blacked out. Woke up and talked to the detectives. Said he did not feel drunk while talking to the police. Estimated he gave about 15 statements - understood he did not have to give a statement to the police - "I just wanted to get it off my chest."

When asked about his sexual desires since his arrest, implied that they are suppressed and not on his mind - "because of the circumstances." When asked if he could kill someone again, he said he would not because he would "consider the consequences."

END OF NOTES

d 12/23/91

c 1/1/92



CRIMINAL COURTS  
**PSYCHO-DIAGNOSTIC CLINIC**  
Summit County Courthouse  
209 South High Street  
Akron, Ohio 44308-1610  
216 379-2333

*ABM*

KATHLEEN P. STAFFORD, Ph.D., ABPP  
Director/Clinical Psychologist

April 27, 1992

JOSEPH F. ADKINS  
Psychiatric Social Worker

**CONFIDENTIAL**

Honorable James R. Williams, Judge  
Summit County Common Pleas Court  
209 South High Street  
Akron, Ohio 44308

RE: Jeffrey L. DAHMER  
CASE # CR 91 09 2090  
Competency Evaluation

Dear Judge Williams:

Jeffrey Dahmer is a thirty-one year old single male referred for an evaluation of his competency to stand trial pursuant to Ohio Revised Code Section 2945.371. He is charged with two counts of aggravated murder and one count of kidnapping which allegedly occurred on or about June 18, 1978.

Mr. Dahmer was interviewed at the Columbia Correctional Facility in Portage, Wisconsin on April 17, 1992. He was also administered the Wechsler Adult Intelligence Scale-Revised, the Neurobehavioral Cognitive Status Examination, and the Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory-2. At the beginning of the evaluation, he was informed of the purpose of the evaluation and the limited confidentiality inherent in a court-ordered evaluation. He understood this information and he agreed to participate in the evaluation accordingly.

In addition to the clinical interview and psychological testing of the defendant, the following information was reviewed in preparing this report:

- a copy of the journal entry ordering the evaluation
- a copy of the indictment for the alleged offenses
- interview with the defendant's stepmother, Shari Dahmer, April 7, 1992

Jeffrey L. DAHMER  
April 27, 1992  
page two  
Competency Evaluation

- interview with the defendant's father, Lionel Dahmer, April 13, 1992
- information provided by Attorney Lawrence Vuillemin
- interview with Dr. Patricia Allen, Clinical Psychologist at Columbia Correctional Institution, April 23, 1992
- interview with Detective Richard Munsey, Bath Police Department, April 15, 1992
- information from the Prosecutor's file, including the Bath Police Department investigation of the alleged offenses, statements made by the defendant after his arrest in Milwaukee, Wisconsin in July, 1991 and the defendant's prior arrest record
- March 10, 1989 presentence psychological evaluation by Dr. Norman Goldfarb
- psychiatric evaluation and progress notes, Dr. William Crowley, June 11 - July 18, 1991
- reports, notes and testimony provided for the defendant's trial in Wisconsin by Dr. Fred Berlin, Dr. Judith Becker, Dr. George Palermo, Dr. Samuel Friedman, Dr. Park Deitz, Dr. Carl Wahlstrom, Dr. Frederick Fosdal and Dr. Kenneth Smail
- records of defendant's treatment by Dr. Patricia Allen, and Dr. Richard Arnesen, Columbia Correctional Institution, February 25 - April 9, 1992

SOCIAL HISTORY: Jeffrey Dahmer was born in Milwaukee, Wisconsin on May 21, 1960. According to the defendant's father, the defendant's mother had medical and emotional problems throughout her pregnancy with the defendant, and was prescribed a variety of medications, including barbiturates, opiates and synthetic progesterone. There is reportedly a maternal family history of substance abuse and emotional problems. The defendant's father has a Ph.D. in analytical chemistry and has been steadily employed as a research chemist in industry since the defendant was six years of age. His mother was a full-time homemaker during his childhood, but she has reportedly earned a master's degree in counseling and worked as a counselor in California since the defendant's parents were divorced in 1978, when he was eighteen years of age. The defendant also has a

Jeffrey L. DAHMER  
April 27, 1992  
page three  
Competency Evaluation

brother, six years younger than he, who is presently working and attending college. The defendant's father married his stepmother in December, 1978.

Jeffrey Dahmer was an average student who graduated from high school in 1978. He attended Ohio State University during the fall term of 1978, but did not perform well academically because of alcohol abuse. He did not return to college, but instead enlisted in the United States Army in late 1978 or early 1979.

Mr. Dahmer spent most of his Army career in Germany as a field medic. He had disciplinary problems in the Army, as a result of alcohol abuse, but he was never provided any treatment. He received an early discharge under honorable conditions from the Army on March 26, 1981.

After his discharge, Mr. Dahmer worked at a sandwich shop for approximately six months in Miami Beach, Florida. He could not make ends meet because of his alcohol abuse, and he returned briefly to his father's home in Ohio. He did not obtain employment in Ohio but continued to drink heavily. After several months, the family decided that the defendant should attempt to live with his paternal grandmother, a retired school teacher in Milwaukee, Wisconsin. The defendant agreed to move in with his grandmother, and he obtained a job as a phlebotomist at the Milwaukee Blood Plasma Center. He described this as a low-paying, unsatisfying job which he lost when there were staff cutbacks. Mr. Dahmer subsequently worked at the Ambrosia Chocolate Company Factory in Milwaukee as a laborer from January 14, 1985 until he was terminated on July 15, 1991, due to excessive absenteeism.

Mr. Dahmer has never married and never fathered any children. He reported that he has never had any heterosexual interest or feelings of attraction. He has engaged in homosexual activity, but he has never maintained an ongoing homosexual relationship. His family was not fully aware of his lifestyle prior to his arrest in July, 1991.

LEGAL HISTORY: Police records indicate that Mr. Dahmer was charged with a traffic violation in Bath, Ohio on June 25, 1978. On December 12, 1978, he was noted to be in the company of a friend who was suspected of driving on lawns and through driveways with his lights off during the early morning hours. The defendant was also questioned in

Jeffrey L. DAHMER  
April 27, 1992  
page four  
Competency Evaluation

December, 1978 regarding a theft of jewelry from his father and stepmother's home, but this same friend later admitted to having stolen the items and returned them.

While in the Army, Mr. Dahmer reported that he received an Article 15 for behavior that amounted to being "drunk and disorderly". After his discharge from the Army and his return to Ohio, he was arrested on October 7, 1981 by Bath Police for disorderly conduct, open container and resisting arrest.

In August, 1982, the defendant was convicted of disorderly conduct and fined fifty dollars in Milwaukee. In 1986, he was arrested by Milwaukee Police on a charge of lewd and lascivious behavior, which was subsequently reduced to disorderly conduct. He was found guilty and sentenced to one year of probation. In 1988, the defendant was arrested in Milwaukee for sexual exploitation of a child and sex assault, second degree. He was convicted of second degree sex assault and enticement of a child for immoral purposes and sentenced to a one-year work release program in the Milwaukee House of Correction and five years of probation. He served his time in the work release program from May of 1989 until March of 1990. While still on probation for this offense, he was arrested on July 23, 1991 in Milwaukee and eventually charged with fifteen counts of murder. He plead guilty to having committed the offenses, and was found sane in a jury trial in Milwaukee, Wisconsin in February, 1992. He is presently serving fifteen consecutive life sentences at the Columbia Correctional Institution in Portage, Wisconsin.

SUBSTANCE ABUSE HISTORY: Mr. Dahmer reported that he began to use alcohol and marijuana during his junior year of high school. By the age of seventeen, he was drinking with friends before school three to four times a week. He stated that he was caught with alcohol on his breath in school on a couple of occasions, but that the school counselor merely talked to him and he was never suspended. However, his alcohol abuse continued on an episodic basis and worsened after the alleged offenses occurred in June of 1978.

Mr. Dahmer's father and stepmother reported that the defendant drank to the point of blacking out and forgetting what he had done with his wallet, his glasses and the car. He resisted attempts by his father and stepmother to get him into some sort of therapy or involved with Alcoholics Anonymous.

Jeffrey L. DAHMER  
April 27, 1992  
page five  
Competency Evaluation

While living with his grandmother in Milwaukee, the defendant attempted to reform his ways by attending church and drinking substantially less. However, about the age of twenty-five, he began to drink again, consuming up to approximately twenty-four cans of beer on weekends.

Mr. Dahmer did not drink while sentenced to a work release program from May, 1989 until March, 1990, with the exception of a pass at Thanksgiving, 1989, during which he drank and passed out. Mr. Dahmer resumed drinking in 1990 after his release from the House of Correction in Milwaukee. His drinking increased during the week prior to his arrest in July of 1991, in response to his termination from his job. In addition to black-outs, Mr. Dahmer has experienced withdrawal symptoms and increased tolerance to the effects of alcohol. He reportedly quit using marijuana after 1978.

MEDICAL AND MENTAL HEALTH HISTORY: Mr. Dahmer has never received treatment in a psychiatric hospital. He did not receive any counseling as a child or an adolescent. There is reportedly a family history of emotional difficulties and substance abuse.

As an adult, Mr. Dahmer received outpatient therapy ordered by the court with a Milwaukee psychologist, Dr. Evelyn Rosen. He indicated that he did not participate voluntarily in therapy and resisted the therapist's attempts to work with him. Mr. Dahmer indicated that he had been referred to the DePaul outpatient alcohol treatment program after discharge from the work release program at the House of Corrections in Milwaukee. He also started to see Dr. William Crowley approximately one month before his arrest in July of 1991. However, he indicated that it was not possible for him to be open in a therapeutic context because of the criminal nature of the behavior in which he had been engaging.

Dr. Patricia Allen, the clinical psychologist who sees Mr. Dahmer approximately three times per week at the Columbia Correctional Institution, reported that the defendant is being treated for anxiety and depression. He is housed in a restricted unit while he is being oriented to the prison setting. Mr. Dahmer has been prescribed Prozac (two 20 mg. capsules in the morning), an anti-depressant medication, by his treating psychiatrist, Dr. Richard Arnesen, for the past month. Dr. Allen indicated that Mr. Dahmer seems to be experiencing less severe bouts of depression currently. She does not feel that he is imminently suicidal, but she

Jeffrey L. DAHMER  
April 27, 1992  
page six  
Competency Evaluation

believes that Mr. Dahmer sees suicide as a potential option for himself over the long term. Dr. Allen has not noted any signs of psychosis, or loss of contact with reality, during her treatment of Mr. Dahmer.

Mr. Dahmer's physical health is described as good. He has a history of a surgical repair of a double hernia at age three. He was treated with Prednisone for joint pain approximately four years ago. He reported that he was "mugged a couple of years ago" and rendered unconscious for approximately six hours. He was treated for "a couple of hours" at West Allis Memorial Hospital once he regained consciousness, and he suffered no long-term effects from this injury. Records indicate that various medical tests performed in conjunction with the evaluations for the Milwaukee trial were essentially normal.

CLINICAL INTERVIEW: Jeffrey Dahmer is approximately six feet tall and weighed approximately one hundred seventy pounds at the time of the interview. He was neatly groomed in jail attire. He related to the examiner in a polite and cooperative manner. He was appropriately serious for the context of the evaluation, but he did display the capacity to smile and engage in some mild humor when that was appropriate. Mr. Dahmer was quite articulate, although it was difficult for him to speak at length at times because of the number of evaluations by mental health professionals, and the number of interviews with law enforcement authorities, in which he has participated over the past nine months. There were no indications of major perceptual or thought distortions throughout the evaluation. Mr. Dahmer's speech was logical, relevant and coherent. No signs of hallucinations, illusions, or delusions were elicited or observed. He was well-oriented to time, place and person. His memory appeared to be intact. He displayed a moderate level of anxiety and depression, which was appropriate for his situation but which did not appear to interfere with his ability to think and reason. He indicated that he has been struggling with ongoing suicidal ideation, although his belief in an after-life has dissuaded him from making any recent suicidal attempts. He indicated that he has scratched himself out of a sense of frustration. He also attempted to keep a razor blade to use if he decided to kill himself in the future. However, the razor blade was confiscated by the correctional staff.

Mr. Dahmer indicated that he has experienced severely depressed moods, particularly on weekends in the

Jeffrey L. DAHMER  
April 27, 1992  
page seven  
Competency Evaluation

correctional facility. His sleep is disturbed, and he typically does not fall asleep until about 4AM. He indicated that he occupies himself by reading letters and books and watching television. He smokes approximately a pack of cigarettes a day and drinks coffee. He has not been able to energize himself to the point of participating in morning exercise. He is isolated from most social contact at the correctional facility at this point, although he does have some interactions with correctional staff in addition to his treating psychologist and psychiatrist. He indicated that his appetite is not disturbed and that he has gained a "few pounds" since his arrest.

PSYCHOLOGICAL TESTING: Mr. Dahmer had been administered psychological testing on several occasions over the past few years in conjunction with court cases. He responded to the test administered to him as part of this evaluation in a cooperative and efficient manner.

On the Neurobehavioral Cognitive Status Examination, Mr. Dahmer was found to be alert, well-oriented to time, place and person, and attentive. His language functions, as measured by comprehension, repetition and naming tasks, are intact. His reasoning abilities, as measured by a similarities task and a hypothetical judgment task, were very good. His perceptual-motor functions and calculation abilities were within the average range. He showed some mild impairment in the ability to recall four words learned early in the session. However, there was no indication of any other memory impairment, and it is likely that the lack of salience of this information for the defendant contributed to his mildly impaired recall.

Mr. Dahmer's performance on the Wechsler Adult Intelligence Scale-Revised was in the average range. He performed below average on one subtest, Arithmetic, the one test on which he did not appear to put forth his best effort. His scores on three of the verbal tests, Vocabulary, Comprehension and Similarities, were above average, indicating that he has a very good capacity for verbal reasoning and problem solving. The defendant's anxiety and depression may have decreased his efficiency on some of the timed, performance tests, and his actual intellectual functioning may well be above average. However, his abilities to understand, analyze and reason do not appear to be compromised by his present distressed mood.

Mr. Dahmer was somewhat reluctant to take the Minnesota

Jeffrey L. DAHMER  
April 27, 1992  
page eight  
Competency Evaluation

Multiphasic Personality Inventory-2, and his responses to the items in the latter portion of the test suggest that he became rather careless or random in responding, thereby invalidating that portion of the test. However, he does appear to have responded validly to the first two-thirds of the test, on which the standard validity and clinical scales are based. Individuals with similar profiles have a pattern of chronic psychological maladjustment, usually viewed diagnostically as a severe personality disorder. They feel alienated from others and appear to be aloof and cold. They have great difficulty in social relationships. Anger, anxiety, depression and impulsivity are problems for them. They are also highly prone to the development of an addictive disorder. The defendant reports particular problems with alcohol abuse, sexuality and suicidal ideation. Similar prisoners in correctional settings require mental health treatment within the institution.

COMPETENCY ASSESSMENT: Mr. Dahmer was able to name the charges he faces in Summit County and to provide a coherent account of events at the time of the alleged offenses. He was aware of the sentence he could receive if he pleads guilty or is convicted as charged. He indicated that his defense lawyer, Attorney Lawrence Vuillemin, had travelled to Columbia Correctional Institution to meet with him. Mr. Dahmer reported that he had had no difficulty in relating to his new attorney. He was pleased that his parents have replaced his Milwaukee attorney and indicated that his family seems to feel that Attorney Vuillemin will represent his interests well.

Mr. Dahmer stated that he was dreading his return to Summit County, as he had found the trial in Milwaukee to be quite distressing. However, he stated that he had given a statement to law enforcement authorities regarding the present charges because it is his desire to resolve this matter for the sake of the victim's family. He indicated that it is his intention to plead guilty to the present offenses. He is fully aware that he can receive a substantial sentence if he pleads guilty, but he indicated that this sentence is of minimal consequence to him, given the fact that he is serving fifteen consecutive life sentences in the State of Wisconsin. He is aware that he is waiving his right to a trial by jury if he pleads guilty, and he views this as a desirable alternative, given the stressful nature of the trial he underwent in Milwaukee.

Mr. Dahmer was well-acquainted with the roles of the various



Jeffrey L. DAHMER  
April 27, 1992  
page nine  
Competency Evaluation

figures in a criminal courtroom and with the adversarial nature of the proceedings against him. He displayed the capacity to consider the defense alternatives available to him and to make a reasoned choice among them with the assistance of counsel.

OPINION: Jeffrey Dahmer is a thirty-one year old high school graduate of at least average intelligence with a history of unskilled but stable employment. He has long-standing psychological difficulties, including alcohol dependence, sexual conflicts and personality problems. He is presently serving fifteen consecutive life sentences at the Columbia Correctional Institution in Portage, Wisconsin, where he is receiving psychiatric and psychological treatment for symptoms of anxiety and depression and suicidal ideation. However, he is not currently displaying any symptoms of a major mental illness, including perceptual or cognitive distortions or difficulty with thinking. He has a very good understanding of the nature of the proceedings against him and he has the capacity to work with his attorney to make a reasoned decision about the best response to these charges.

Therefore, based upon the clinical interview, psychological testing and the available information, it is my opinion that the defendant is capable of understanding the nature and objective of the proceedings against him and of presently assisting in his defense. Thus, it is my opinion, with reasonable scientific certainty, that he is competent to stand trial.

It should be noted that two weeks will have elapsed between the time of the April 17 interview and the scheduled court hearing on May 1. It is my understanding that arrangements have been made for me to update this evaluation on May 1, 1992 to ensure that the defendant's condition has not deteriorated since the April 17th interview.

Respectfully submitted,

*Kathleen P. Stafford, Ph.D.*

Kathleen P. Stafford, Ph.D., ABPP  
Director/Clinical Psychologist

THE JOHNS HOPKINS UNIVERSITY SCHOOL OF MEDICINE  
THE JOHNS HOPKINS HOSPITAL

DEPARTMENT OF PSYCHIATRY  
and  
BEHAVIORAL SCIENCES

December 30, 1991

*Richard*  
The Henry Phipps Psychiatric Clinic  
600 N. Wolfe Street  
BALTIMORE, MARYLAND 21205

Mr. Gerald P. Boyle  
Attorney at Law  
1124 W. Wells Street  
Milwaukee, WI 53233

RE: Jeffrey Dahmer

Dear Mr. Boyle:

In accordance with your request, I have examined the above noted individual. I am now prepared to render an opinion that I understand by your Wisconsin law procedure will be turned over to the court of proper jurisdiction and likewise be viewed by another doctor or doctors appointed by the court.

Prior to my psychiatric interview of the above noted person, I had lengthy conversations with you about the circumstances of the case. You furnished me with the confession given by Mr. Dahmer to the police. I also received from you and your associates additional information that supplemented the confession. I received some work product notes done by your office which revealed additional information that the defendant disclosed to you and your associates. I was given and/or had explained to me other matters about the defendant that you thought might be of interest to me before I traveled to Wisconsin to meet with him. Of course, I also had a copy of the criminal complaint stating the charges and what supported them.

I traveled to Wisconsin and met with Mr. Dahmer on November 12, 1991, spending several hours with him on that day. Subsequent to that, I looked at other written materials, spent a good deal of time with you and members of your office, viewed photographs and did a number of other things in preparation to formulating what I thought to be a proper psychiatric statement relative to this case.

I have learned that so far no evidence of child abuse, sexual or otherwise, in the early life of Mr. Dahmer has been found. It may be that such evidence could still materialize subsequently. I have noted that he was an average student. I found that prior to 1978 when he committed his first killing, he was engaged in sexual activity of a homosexual nature. This was not of great

import except for the fact that he started ~~at about~~ the age of 14, or perhaps even earlier, experiencing ~~of various~~ sexual fantasies which included thoughts of necrophilia. The necrophilic fantasies were about males exclusively. I found that in 1978 he committed his first killing, which was an early harbinger regarding some of his future conduct. Further necrophilic behavior per se, however, was apparently dormant for the next nine years.

I learned from Mr. Dahmer and from other documents and sources what transpired in his life from 1978 to 1987 when he committed the next killing. I learned of his schooling, his military experience, his work record. I learned of his thought processes and of his continuing mind set.

In summary, I have clinically interviewed Mr. Dahmer, reviewed his mental processes and studied voluminous additional material regarding his background. It is my professional belief that in 1987 when he committed his first charged homicide in Wisconsin, he was suffering from a mental disorder. The type of disorder is paraphilic disorder, not otherwise specified (specifically, necrophilia). This paraphilic disorder is a mental disease and, in my professional judgment, because of said mental disease Mr. Dahmer lacked substantial capacity to conform his behavior and/or his conduct to the requirements of law. It is my professional opinion that this condition, as stated above, was in existence at the time specified and that it continued through the commission of all of the other charged homicides. I further believe that as time went on his impairment, which was already substantial in 1978, continued to become even worse.

I trust that these comments will prove useful and that they have been responsive to your questions. If I can be of any further assistance, please do not hesitate to let me know. Obviously I will be further supplementing this opinion which I have made with a reasonable degree of medical certainty as the trial date regarding these matters approaches. If my opinion in any substantial way changes based on further clinical interviews or the availability of additional information, I will immediately let you know.

Thank you very much.

Sincerely,

*Fred Berlin*

Fred S. Berlin, M.D., Ph.D.  
Associate Professor,  
The Johns Hopkins University, School of Medicine  
Director, The Johns Hopkins Sexual Disorders Clinic

FSB\mr

Family

Father - @ 55

PTG analyst, Chemist  
industries

Supportive father. good

Mother - @ 56

role model,  
AIDS nurse

Prepared blues after her death

"If you pray, 'when the weather'"

long relationships

- died 10 when died. survived  
for years.

8 M - @ 16

@ 55. tall blond

very peaceful personality: supportive &  
loving.

W. 1st murder accidental (to mother)

Personal:

do his own work  
with

has 500 @ 14

mythical rule @ 14

more on further etc.

for subjective awareness of sep

not visible must @ 13.

most features -

features of grey males  
(less muscular -  
unmated)

higher del. regions -  
(15-25) "attractions"  
(hair & eye not)

dressed → undressed.

Tom Paine → Germany @ 19/  
After 1st killing

Paine appreciated the pattern.

spent few thousand dollars on videos  
& magazines.

power never exercised, work force  
this life more than could afford.

why not go for help

possible.

no desire to chase it.

after last one - my ~~last~~ pad.  
11/1/81

ambulatory total  
night back total. he  
agreed.  
drink pump-  
use pills (Halcion) - Amnesia effect.

last time they went anal sex (both)  
not related either

enjoying sex & light sex.

way of control.

\* acted only as primary wife  
entirely acted.

not around & stable belly.

after - knew had complete control  
around my body & presence  
agreed that could be as & would  
of my existence.

can do in 1 day (I can not with house)

proposed ..

through years and had a Robert Kelly & Juniors course

no dinner, the level for none provided

→ lack ability & equipment

U felt done over . not much more to give

carry points of this aspect.  
every other aspect points normally.

disturbed from work, etc. (fundamentally great tension)

concerned by thought

most perfect as more.  
to videos, I imagine  
most attractive guy could find.  
guy to: Anentato or his  
physique.

image he is providing.

breast bodies, not with most perfect  
assume

well by assume (1st a warped current  
~~thrusts~~) - seems a part of me.  
not second that part

Copy this part.

The density was essential and  
has the skull - not make this doubt or total



felt compelled to keep  
some degree of control over money.

LUSA that done

If let be fully

After very period with it  
I was not designed.

(I suspect like addressed for)

what know now not know then

dedicate self into studies  
invariable. as accountability

cannot hard way.

dedicate self — in our particular world where  
I was control  
Drove what I would for.

want still part of intention

hard, what you say

Sandy trails & S...

... for your contribution

works could change & make up  
shows capt

? Are you now -> ~~hand~~ with the ~~board~~ of  
went all about

(possibly) w ~~work~~ with (belly) - no.

Fugue - fell like an "outrun" protest"

after last guy. - poured here. we have  
3 meters  
I read get -> church attendance  
did well 1 2 years (not still full way)

high church. so much I miss. say has  
pact clubs - gave up sweat.

I at west Alred thing - so much I know not  
w up. says I'll give new  
is set now.

limited off. but how much better was

They let's said very funny  
he volunteered

has good -

Now see Jordan's work is

want make sure dean has  
conscious.

remove any doubts from party members  
what happens to these relations

not + racial  
not homophobia

not - you're best (not best)

some allowed to leave

(1) not have the 5 happy pills

few more left not have pills

Other times pinned pills but <sup>disagree</sup> I no want hit back much  
smoke he drink himself. - gas bill  
p21

+ + and drink energy

① In ground level 2. most found here to see a

me - change practice  
found - night glass. not a different

500 m of after @ 3 weeks.

has 5 mites 5 cm in length. much up  
plant.

they will of. (make  
numbers) - (make

59 the program for 1000 5000  
numbers were

went Saturday during without hill  
(had killed me already)

after 500 up and 1000  
500 program

500 300 500 (numbers/much)  
get here the gold.  
500 500 500

was attracted  
Plan on dry up.      went with band.

Night...      mud water. ground too hard. at  
failed to be able dig.

not want kill - thought the night birds were

both clubs ~~at~~ drug. in world of drug  
led to ~~the~~ medication.

with up - found out  
had better to death.

It is also intended.      I wish to head  
harmful.      Struggle  
(not just because felt  
too far gone)

re drill - he got idea drill hole  
find a way have a 2nd hole  
I have.

self control. found already gone  
Si par. notes else notes -

and 7 notes. not notes

study do before. Just time for  
few days not enough

need do surely more yet  
somebody

but we a sprayer (new as object)  
could do someone how long time.

is pattern one night stands.

occasionally see at work but didn't  
go to bus. So always -  
so up acts: etc

how re self.  
very disturbed  
how same or different etc  
same as ... for later  
... (CD?)

he wanted power & control

has more 'integrated' - he wanted -  
more not

---

not but anyone could have been that drunk

The argument - ~~effort~~ spray &  
presented -

unusable

never gave me any rest  
deluded self into that could keep doing  
12000 - 10000

---

ORANGE

7. just being fun

---

(got out of control at end)

after being - if can't beat, I can

and fitness would was his life

arrived for picture taking not stop  
already had killed 4

not stopped till anyone to the center

L-~~minute~~ (part of his  
that would help day

ambush involved like any other way

now can be sure found piece of what  
had done.



why now want I pop near of card  
Get away

now figures need be recounted.

his response now  
never had dreams or nightmares.

Do you have a conscience  
wonder if ever so scared.

wants to know

could get more food for not see



want antibodies that  
would love to  
wish knew how

FM

could know about whether fork got well will

write - not clear & his mother etc -  
usually stays with his mother  
for financial need.

loves her -  
very young son & young cause his father

deserve to be executed:

Father may be - only be fair.

Why be punished out of context - at least know  
overall end.

Why not kill self - probably good you or please  
name this this with no end  
(Hell)

return still heaven if angels impression &  
then self over to Jesus.

not Darbourn - things proposed by a man

had said up think of prayer etc.

don't, parents of religion

Doc:

Intend to directory around

Just road hills - see what who  
around - not around -

Lead of dog on 3 rd. Sangid. 5 low friends  
for these reactions.

With bush looking into forest of woods -

Intend to see some  
Heres

Underneath road be detailed

To receive grant  
1st needed  
drawn } → 7th March during 3 or  
college.

5 signed persons after plank out  
Jan service. 2 1/2 years

myr & college - business

? ~~works~~ on our behalf  
not ~~works~~ tell his story -  
with of course to -

more arguable not  
wanted clear his assurance. not say ~~add~~ argue ~~with~~

works clear in this ~~part~~ ~~not~~

How questions:

when suggest ~~ways~~ how well  
(a) ~~unworkable~~ re ~~tasks~~  
(b) ~~some~~ 7 ~~rather~~ part 7 re  
(c) ~~some~~ ~~around~~.

knows how off. at that point  
make no difference. ~~not~~  
another step.  
no out

How ~~rewards~~  
(a) should be ~~rewards~~  
(b) ~~if~~ can't argue ~~at~~ fully

he not resolved.  
Just go with  
what ~~layers~~  
that is best.

and out of ~~partly~~ ~~could~~ & ~~feeling~~ ~~not~~ ~~needed~~.

Why not understood as SIN with the  
putting

part of his wishes as simple as possible  
(? more made me do it)

what would be  
means at & love for Judge's support  
Eugene - not sure if he would  
support because of what  
he's done

overwhelming - maybe why I can't get  
the full extent of this

FISH -  
say for self - work part in

would have more evidence of  
Gandhi's heart for  
peace

can't see what or Gerald's part in  
the machine -

Never been abroad -

ought to be where the decade  
transpires.

not a career done & want to do.

gradual progression

~~institutions~~ features

now still must - not of day  
where before.

In part next at least daily.

as later part, but volume  
of English content over there.

~~not done~~ pass + suffering  
was the 2 involved like staff

L had the book on

Back then if told of drug

(a) during period when ~~was~~ — unrelayed news

(b) after that — would not likely have done it.

~~scratched~~ and not resist only after concluded couldn't

Library → desk, bus, work (over, etc)

Fellow that engaged + caps at 50'  
wrote out mail. paid debts.  
plan to leave. Saw a 151A in Guy  
with W  
offered her \$50 for pass.

SECRETARY - GUY

dictate  
- words  
- present  
(prophetic art)

has opinion - he not sure himself.

near miss before last  
but do recall year or 2 before  
that had the urge.

Paraphrase - it's not just  
chore line with wife  
Says

(hard)  
so he wrote good looking guy

Miss Peter - took services off  
backseat bus. Boy had want for  
this one guy who used to  
walk down that road.  
(boot suggests back of mind?)

Character of Peter  
C. M. and  
C. M. M. H.

age 15 (before could drive bike)  
Drove there.

Total subjugation (unaware unconscious or  
was aware of masturbation)

Study on people toward delinquency was

(1) 1978 (Ohio) X Hechts



drinking beer. at road.  
already cruising a lot.  
belonged in the club, see guys -  
drive home.

Saw wheelchair @ mile  
from his house. Slowly parked to  
stop.

went past. asked self what do  
we do home. (was driving  
out).

we home alone @ work.

decided pick up. drove home to home.  
got into neighborhood at home  
(did not)

had drinks. small talk.

Wanted see if guy, bell out

wonder what do I wanted his  
anyway best for him  
was not look but in head  
with low bell.

do nothing already most of day  
to these parties

already made course  
couldn't think any other way  
possible to stay.

already deposits had to  
- regard to these proceedings  
anyone more not want  
admission person to leave,  
but )

already mention that 4 set

people that know not say bossy

he unconscious (stand)  
but had not know not out  
very hospitalized

to relieve suffering, struggle  
with pain belt.

the ATT sent to prevent his suffering

after that, distraught. must  
on his body.  
seem least on his belly.

they with him for a bit  
not want talk to kids come  
wanted be with him

put each garbage bags

took to crawl space under house -  
leg sticks to wood.  
next day prepare dirt that do.

start before dismember  
more pain on him.

very arousing - further outfalls.

dismember with hand knife.  
floor of crawl space dirt.

legs, run under of  
open body cavity

feel - center important. Sepsis  
arousing (sore) - arousing  
tribut

put each part in trash bag  
garbage bags.

and night out in park  
seat 7 am.

Plan dump gully.

TAK 11 3 Am down  
only road to gully.

1/2 way there legs pulled  
over - say drunk out of  
action.

After ash set out  
pressed down - test -  
5 hours legs out  
legs in park seat.

all garbage not yet taken  
away -

They believe I send ticket -

(27)

---

Then push home, put bags  
back into the house.

With heat out, push into house -  
put 2 sinks, washed.  
Most white look what.

Means bench of wood was destroyed  
we covered any other things

---

Following day, body parts &  
orange pipes behind  
the house.

Search for pipes closed with  
large rock.  
Stayed 2 1/2 years.

---

how often not  
well 3 1/2 years. (actual's  
was)

remained in summer

1. 1. 101

Wanted the clothes,

back from Florida when out of my  
after 2 1/2 years.

when they carry. open pipe  
mine goes. Search  
with each.

gather

Two & protect self. (but  
not yet settled again).

how often not  
will 3 1/2 years. (actual 5  
years)

around in summer  
with. (drunk)

Then into Army.

February x 2 1/2 years -

Acclimated -> P-Work @ year

Continued to work  
ever to fantasy re what  
had done

5 might not any opportunity -  
no place be where

is present.

(So environmental programs  
not there)

Not that he planned it  
just if certain circumstances  
materialized very different to  
has himself from acting.

dry).

had begun job (Hawaii)  
in public house.



married man not workaholic,  
riched intellectual man seduce  
more affluent (i.e. the Justice  
normal person)

J. JOMI  
@ 1985 - Ambassador invited  
to subscribe

abt 8M after Abrogation of  
Night Club - bath house

CRIME  
V

in small room

drunk at gay bars  
bar close gay street not found  
smoke guy to hotel.  
he agreed.

back by cab. P. Lee  
Spent Night - (Planned  
drug).

had began pills (Haloperidol)  
in bath house.

planned pulls - not death

150 Proof Run  
cone

Wght Sep. He with pulls -  
kiss . long .  
mutual interest .

after @ hour he pass out .

dead . woke up with his  
bones on both forearms

Ribs bone broken -

to state from missing from room .

pp had bones on  
forearm from heat lines

(forearms included ~~arms~~  
Snp with organs) - but not  
annually planned to act :

Woke up.  
 calculated terror. hours.  
 Spent 12 days, some wonder  
 why, how. what do.  
 no sep. after  
~~was~~ terrified.

decided put > Cabaret (Sunday am)  
 went to mall. bought beer  
 soft suitcase with wheels  
 \* (S? not prearranged)  
 no escape plan.

That way (paid for within 24 hr)  
 no small get.

put whole to Surtano  
(abt 5'6")

2-10 up.

abt 1 AM called Adi.

Check out.

cab driver help  
put 3 back seat.

Arrive to gutters.

Surtano & first cable

of 9 days  
Circumstances require 6 days. (please read)

Except Sunday, no gutters at  
Anita

Car body on floor near  
doorway

Trunk (bags there)  
typed newspapers were window  
~~assembled~~ deflated.

did maintenance after  
Sud battery. Fiddle a  
little (if looked better  
would have fiddled more).

man with time.

STrip flesh -  
- tireppts bag the dead up  
flesh.

- Skellets - wrap wood  
... .. make human bones -

Monday am took all the  
to truck.

did most really  
remember what looked like  
dead - His physique etc.

fr) Microscopic size so.  
found under etc [ R. found to kill

And was not true tried  
preserve the skull.

not of black. most over  
it. eventual - depend  
(size human).

was means null to experience  
must.

was - ~~these~~ not result badly,  
rest of ~~treatment~~ was there

know wrong but must set seeds,  
done. not intentional. so do  
what I had to do to make the  
evidence.

Removal, urge was overpowering  
intention as from that  
point.

Go out. course. very back.  
~~(Alyssa + Peter before this)~~

now know could've been  
in a service or automatic pilot.  
not fight because the  
battle over.

---

Says not make sense by 7 days

why not do something

target team self w  
per 1st one. battle self if  
I could. not have the  
consequence - know looked up power  
couldn't buy self to do it.

(later by Jane Mc  
Boyle report so per source  
not claim says anything)

---



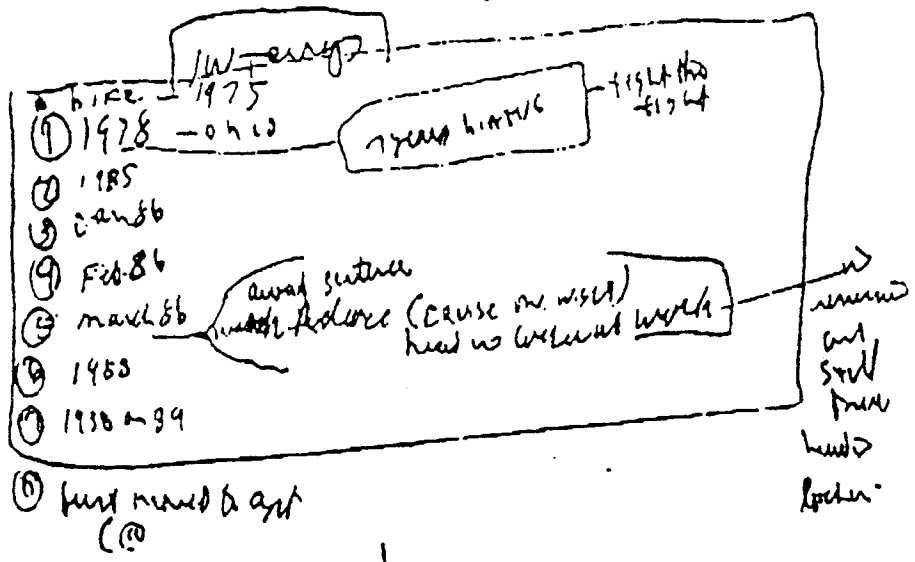
③ Ingram fellow - FOX RATER  
@ Jan 86

down town. beers  
at regular bars.

total  
17

on way to 219 Con. Union Street

Wed / Am



work release  
June 89 -  
March 90

- (A) 1995 (b. Ke) - part
- (1) Ohio 1978
- (2) 1985 Milwaukee
- (3) Jan 86
- (4) Feb 86
- (5) ~~March 86~~
- (6) ~~March 86~~
- (7) ~~March 86~~
- (8) ~~March 86~~
- (9) ~~March 86~~
- (10) ~~March 86~~
- (11) ~~March 86~~
- (12) ~~March 86~~
- (13) ~~March 86~~
- (14) ~~March 86~~
- (15) ~~March 86~~
- (16) ~~March 86~~
- (17) ~~March 86~~
- (18) ~~March 86~~
- (19) ~~March 86~~
- (20) ~~March 86~~
- (21) ~~March 86~~
- (22) ~~March 86~~
- (23) ~~March 86~~
- (24) ~~March 86~~
- (25) ~~March 86~~
- (26) ~~March 86~~
- (27) ~~March 86~~
- (28) ~~March 86~~
- (29) ~~March 86~~
- (30) ~~March 86~~
- (31) ~~March 86~~
- (32) ~~March 86~~
- (33) ~~March 86~~
- (34) ~~March 86~~
- (35) ~~March 86~~
- (36) ~~March 86~~
- (37) ~~March 86~~
- (38) ~~March 86~~
- (39) ~~March 86~~
- (40) ~~March 86~~
- (41) ~~March 86~~
- (42) ~~March 86~~
- (43) ~~March 86~~
- (44) ~~March 86~~
- (45) ~~March 86~~
- (46) ~~March 86~~
- (47) ~~March 86~~
- (48) ~~March 86~~
- (49) ~~March 86~~
- (50) ~~March 86~~
- (51) ~~March 86~~
- (52) ~~March 86~~
- (53) ~~March 86~~
- (54) ~~March 86~~
- (55) ~~March 86~~
- (56) ~~March 86~~
- (57) ~~March 86~~
- (58) ~~March 86~~
- (59) ~~March 86~~
- (60) ~~March 86~~
- (61) ~~March 86~~
- (62) ~~March 86~~
- (63) ~~March 86~~
- (64) ~~March 86~~
- (65) ~~March 86~~
- (66) ~~March 86~~
- (67) ~~March 86~~
- (68) ~~March 86~~
- (69) ~~March 86~~
- (70) ~~March 86~~
- (71) ~~March 86~~
- (72) ~~March 86~~
- (73) ~~March 86~~
- (74) ~~March 86~~
- (75) ~~March 86~~
- (76) ~~March 86~~
- (77) ~~March 86~~
- (78) ~~March 86~~
- (79) ~~March 86~~
- (80) ~~March 86~~
- (81) ~~March 86~~
- (82) ~~March 86~~
- (83) ~~March 86~~
- (84) ~~March 86~~
- (85) ~~March 86~~
- (86) ~~March 86~~
- (87) ~~March 86~~
- (88) ~~March 86~~
- (89) ~~March 86~~
- (90) ~~March 86~~
- (91) ~~March 86~~
- (92) ~~March 86~~
- (93) ~~March 86~~
- (94) ~~March 86~~
- (95) ~~March 86~~
- (96) ~~March 86~~
- (97) ~~March 86~~
- (98) ~~March 86~~
- (99) ~~March 86~~
- (100) ~~March 86~~

7 year hiatus - first  
 food fight  
 military religion etc

arrested for picture (sent 86)  
 taking. Jail x 6 days  
 → out approx 3 months  
 (met Victoria #5)  
 skull of #4 not described  
 when arrested on 1987

number of dates  
 but met white out of jail  
 before work release

- (6) was not until a  
 26.11.88 1988 or 89
- (7) 1988 or 89

Left the  
 arrest, but  
 before the  
 work release  
 ruled.  
 skull  
 was  
 taken  
 during  
 work  
 release

all of the that  
 (but never even closer  
 together)

not visited jail  
 opportunity not realized

My 2nd job  
 1978

Part 1:

Smith is now ①  
heated @ 7 years

Then once or twice a  
year (85-87)

From 1988  
Per

every month (or  
every other month)

Then even more frequent (1991)

how and ~~often~~ why it happens

have with his Smith 81-88

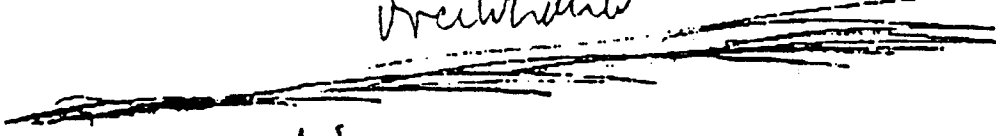
Very powerful for long time  
Circumstances or lot of  
with it

(eg. boys w practices had pills  
w drink and not drink

If he had, ??

not like sitting down a piece  
with a book

some situations such that  
overwhelmed



③ (continued)

he want for bus at bus stop.  
got because off bus. going to bus.  
could see eye. asked if  
would rise for \$10.

agreed. took was back.  
with abt 10 blocks to live  
Friday house -

books undressed. (Shankar)  
Cay propped. Risk  
oral rep. at on hand.  
he said he need be here  
before then

perals  
+ ha  
f  
awken

make office, visit  
require f. m. l. s.

drunk to pavement -  
order. after r. h. he  
wanted interest to close. pavement  
(some return) -  
drill holes but get spaw.

will pay her  
to get out  
when see how  
fair. not fair.  
personally don't

kept us bankrupt @ work  
in front cellar. (No one to  
drive)

wanted keep so bad  
overcome fear of surgery

hell with  
my hand  
while long

long with of breast diving  
week when grandma  
not around - forgot

my hand  
while long

after a week saved the skull

Need to have (condemned) outwards  
fear of decisions

boiled it in soiled  
removed the flesh - bleed it.

UK in Atkinson  
COMPULSIVE

with key here.

That went away.

When see how long guys program X

has. not that long work. (full down !!)

Presumably done. That's pretty sure

1 Hich (Ond)	13
2. Tuomi	
3 bok <del>...</del>	14
4	15
5	16
6	17
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	



after week of keep  
lay out (deheaded) on basement  
floor.

de flesh.

bags again. Aunt boss.

depose to monkey for ASAs:

Self with head severed from  
snub kept (2) (3).

Aunt set & type with head  
& pussy & breast  
right after belly

? Aunt how genuine

does see head  
every

lusts & desires disappear  
any @ times

(4) Pedro GUEKERO

drinking w phoenix bar  
bar close. he is drinking.

agreed had.

with 7 98 for

prices for \$

We agreed. back to the house

up to bedroom.

had to drink.

he fell asleep. kids & get  
into before full asleep (4  
after).

At 11:00 AM straight home

not much effort. too far gone.

know killing (not assaulted - not  
what I should have been)

~~off~~ of or would have asked  
 now could not  
 kill without  
 being assaulted first.

not work with pain. but I  
 heard no pills. So  
 had him force I for period.  
 much I heard of  
 much. not looked out.

got up. got me clothes & left  
 to all police.

destroyed. tech.  
 would borrow money. wanted  
 to keep. sorry. could  
 remember. found till he

I was out 7 or 8 months for  
 assault with some  
 wife

In midst of cerebral (probably  
absent) baby skull  
felt like not  
enter his consciousness.

after surgery.  
lay with. Her baby  
sub 10 am. (lay with  
for night).

10 am - he gathered

to find

defied  
bone smash.

Foot shield to keep  
from us skull wear  
when foot arrest.

... skull but cause it must over skull-

(5) Tony Sears - met after service but  
 drunk at Co Casge <sup>with</sup> <sup>some</sup>  
 ready to leave. Sears ~~boy~~  
 a ~~circumstance~~  
 asked not to go back to home,  
 has found done this at his house.  
 Sears drunk. Sears pulled his  
 pants & no car + gun  
 blow job.

not done

went into home.  
 made the drink. (see doctor  
 @ 9m).  
 got into bed. large  
 top (not up). ever before

50-nyglo. more lay on top  
more kiss. And Sep.

When his mother goes to  
church (Carter)

chamber & bathroom  
(fearful his mother arrive).

remove skull.  
deflect the bones.

kept his wife head this time -  
called a. T. Adams to find out  
what person first (1000 killed)

remove brain. Soak head  
in Antone

Went whole small because  
better looking. ( pay road)

also return pieces, goods

Especially if somebody wants to  
see fence & goods.  
Must work. work.

(Speak with & dig out)

See how set up - not see so  
clearly than or if that  
not been to notice  
study & fulfill

kept goods + small <sup>money</sup> till  
released from work release.

Get money in check at work -

So ~~birds~~ ~~bird~~ ~~up~~

light skull & gentle  
(including penis) & Skuzo

light w/ beakle ~~stomach~~  
case (dried out no  
odor)

Lutia - small ~~upland~~  
 (not ~~upland~~ - not ~~upland~~ in)  
 Lutia - a guy w/ both feet  
 (too tired & disoriented)  
 was ~~set~~ ~~other~~ ~~people~~  
 towards ~~end~~ ~~of~~ ~~the~~ ~~road~~ 7  
 archd

to do next

were ~~upland~~

Be ~~are~~ ~~not~~ ~~upland~~



3 he believe possessed  
(delivered)

named to keep secret  
up and until  
Kully + have

and just (making  
see 7 other) - who  
would ~~at this~~ act  
this way.